

The Project Gutenberg EBook of An Icelandic Primer, by Henry Sweet

Copyright laws are changing all over the world. Be sure to check the copyright laws for your country before downloading or redistributing this or any other Project Gutenberg eBook.

This header should be the first thing seen when viewing this Project Gutenberg file. Please do not remove it. Do not change or edit the header without written permission.

Please read the "legal small print," and other information about the eBook and Project Gutenberg at the bottom of this file. Included is important information about your specific rights and restrictions in how the file may be used. You can also find out about how to make a donation to Project Gutenberg, and how to get involved.

**\*\*Welcome To The World of Free Plain Vanilla Electronic Texts\*\***

**\*\*eBooks Readable By Both Humans and By Computers, Since 1971\*\***

**\*\*\*\*\*These eBooks Were Prepared By Thousands of Volunteers!\*\*\*\*\***

Title: An Icelandic Primer  
With Grammar, Notes, and Glossary

Author: Henry Sweet

Release Date: April, 2004 [EBook #5424]  
[Yes, we are more than one year ahead of schedule]  
[This file was first posted on July 14, 2002]

Edition: 10

Language: English

Character set encoding: Unicode UTF-8

**\*\*\* START OF THE PROJECT GUTENBERG EBOOK AN ICELANDIC PRIMER \*\*\***

Image files scanned in by Sean Crist <kurisuto@unagi.cis.upenn.edu>  
[http://www.ling.upenn.edu/~kurisuto/germanic/oi\\_sweet\\_about.html](http://www.ling.upenn.edu/~kurisuto/germanic/oi_sweet_about.html)

OCRed and reformatted for Project Gutenberg by Ben Crowder  
<crowderb@blankslate.net>  
<http://www.blankslate.net/lang/etexts.php>

AN ICELANDIC PRIMER

With Grammar, Notes, and Glossary

By Henry Sweet, M.A.

SECOND EDITION

1895

PREFACE

The want of a short and easy introduction to the study of Icelandic has been felt for a long time--in fact, from the very beginning of that study in England. The *Icelandic Reader*, edited by Messrs. Vigfusson and Powell, in the Clarendon Press Series, is a most valuable book, which ought to be in the hands of every student; but it still leaves room for an elementary primer. As the engagements of the editors of the Reader would have made it impossible for them to undertake such a work for some years to come, they raised no objections to my proposal to undertake it myself. Meanwhile, I found the task was a more formidable one than I had anticipated, and accordingly, before definitely committing myself to it, I made one final attempt to induce Messrs. Vigfusson and Powell to take it off my hands; but they very kindly encouraged me to proceed with it; and as I myself thought that an Icelandic primer, on the lines of my Anglo-Saxon one, might perhaps be the means of inducing some students of Old English to take up Icelandic as well, I determined to go on.

In the spelling I have not thought it necessary to adhere strictly to that adopted in the Reader, for the editors have themselves deviated from it in their *Corpus Poeticum Boreale*, in the way of separating *'«* from *^¶*, etc. My own principle has been to deviate as little as possible from the traditional spelling followed in normalized texts. There is, indeed, no practical gain for the beginner in writing *t~«me* for *t~«mi*, discarding *^o*, etc., although these changes certainly bring us nearer the oldest MSS., and cannot be dispensed with in scientific works. The essential thing for the beginner is to have *regular* forms presented to him, to the exclusion, as far as possible, of isolated archaisms, and to have the defective distinctions of the MSS. supplemented by diacritics. I have not hesitated to substitute ('fl) for (‘·) as the mark of length; the latter ought in my opinion to be used exclusively--in Icelandic as well as in Old English and Old Irish--to represent the actual accents of the MSS.

In the grammar I have to acknowledge my great obligations to Noreen's *\_Altisl'ndische Grammatik\_*, which is by far the best Icelandic grammar that has yet appeared--at least from that narrow point of view which ignores syntax, and concentrates itself on phonology and inflections.

The texts are intended to be as easy, interesting, and representative as possible. With such a language, and such a master of it as Snorri to choose from, this combination is not difficult to realise. The beginner is indeed to be envied who makes his first acquaintance with the splendid mythological tales of the North, told in an absolutely perfect style. As the death of Olaf Tryggvason is given in the Reader only from the longer recension of the *Heimskringla*, I have been able to give the shorter text, which is admirably suited for the purposes of this book. The story of Au<sup>u</sup>un is not only a beautiful one in itself, but, together with the preceding piece, gives a vivid idea of the Norse ideal of the kingly character, which was the foundation of their whole political system. As the Reader does not include poetry (except incidentally), I have added one of the finest of the Eddaic poems, which is at the same time freest from obscurity and corruption--the song of Thor's quest of his hammer.

In the glossary I have ventured to deviate from the very inconvenient Scandinavian arrangement, which puts *\_^34\_, \_^f\_, \_^-\_*, right at the end of the alphabet.

I have to acknowledge the great help I have had in preparing the texts and the glossary from Wimmer's *\_Oldnordisk L^fsebog\_*, which I consider to be, on the whole, the best reading-book that exists in any language. So excellent is Wimmer's selection of texts, that it was impossible for me to do otherwise than follow him in nearly every case.

In conclusion, it is almost superfluous to say that this book makes no pretension to originality of any kind. If it contributes towards restoring to Englishmen that precious heritage--the old language and literature of Iceland--which our miserably narrow scheme of education has hitherto defrauded them of, it will have fulfilled its purpose.

HENRY SWEET  
London,  
February, 1886

## GRAMMAR

1. This book deals with Old Icelandic in its classical period, between 1200 and 1350.

## PRONUNCIATION

2. The Icelandic alphabet was founded on the Latin, with the addition of  $\text{ȝ}$  and  $\text{ȝ}$ , and of the modified letters  $\text{~}$ ,  $\text{~} \llcorner$ ,  $\text{~} \llcorner$ , which last is in this book written  $\text{¶}$ ,  $\text{~} \llcorner$ .

### Vowels

3. The vowel-letters had nearly the same values as in Old English. Long vowels were often marked by (''). In this book long vowels are regularly marked by ('fl)[1]. The following are the elementary vowels and diphthongs, with examples, and key-words from English, French (F.), and German (G.):-

[Footnote 1: Note that the longs of  $\text{~}$ ,  $\text{~} \llcorner$  are written  $\text{~} f$ ,  $\text{~} \text{~}$ , respectively.]

a	as in	mann (G.) halda (_hold_)
~	"	father r~^o (_advice_)
e	"	^t^ (F.) gekk (_went_)
~ [2]	...	l~ t (let _pret._)
~	"	men m~ nn (_men_)

[Footnote 2: Where no keyword is given for a long vowel, its sound is that of the corresponding short vowel lengthened.]

$\text{~} f$	as in	there s^fr (_sea_)
i	"	fini (F.) mikill (_great_)
~	...	l~ «till (_little_)
o	"	beau (F.) or^o (_word_)
~	...	t~ k (_look_)
~	"	not h~nd (_hand_)
~	"	peu (F.) k~mr (_comes_)
~	...	f~ ra (_bring_)
~	"	peur (F.) g~ra (_make_)
u	"	sou (F.) upp (_up_)
~	...	h~s (_house_)
y	"	tu (F.) systir (_sister_)
~	...	l~sa (_shine_)
au	"	haus (G.) lauss (_loose_)
ei	= ~ + i	bein (_bone_)
ey	= ~ + y	leysa (_loosen_)

4. The unaccented  $\text{i}$  in  $\text{systir}$ , etc. (which is generally written  $\text{e}$  in the MSS.) probably had the sound of  $\text{y}$  in  $\text{pity}$ , which is really between  $\text{i}$  and  $\text{e}$ . The unacc.  $\text{u}$  in  $\text{f} \text{ ru}$  (they went), etc. (which is generally written  $\text{o}$  in the MSS.) probably had the sound of  $\text{oo}$  in  $\text{good}$ .

Note that several of the vowels go in pairs of close and open, thus:

close : e ~ o ~ ɛ ~ ɔ ~  
open : ~ ʌ f ~ ɒ ɒ ~ ɒ ~

## Consonants

5. Double consonants followed by a vowel must be pronounced really double, as in Italian. Thus the \_kk\_ in \_drekka\_ (to drink) must be pronounced like the \_kc\_ in \_bookcase\_, while the \_k\_ in \_dr̥ ki\_ (dragon) is single, as in \_booking\_. When final (or followed by another cons.) double cons. are pronounced long, as in \_munn\_ (mouth \_acc.\_), \_hamarr\_ (hammer \_nom.\_), \_steinn\_ (stone \_nom.\_), distinguished from \_mun\_ (will \_vb.\_), and the accusatives \_hamar\_, \_stein\_.

6. \_k\_ and \_g\_ had a more front (palatal) sound before the front vowels \_e\_, \_ɛ\_, \_i\_, \_ɛɪ\_, \_i\_, \_y\_, and their longs, as also before \_j\_, as in \_k̥ nna\_ (known), \_keyra\_ (drive), \_g̥ ɛɪ̥ ra\_ (make), \_liggja\_ (lie).

7. \_kkj\_, \_ggj\_ were probably pronounced simply as double front \_kk\_, \_gg\_, the \_j\_ not being pronounced separately.

8. \*f\* had initially the sound of our \_f\_, medially and finally that of \_v\_, as in \_gefa\_ (give), \_gaf\_ (gave), except of course in such combinations as \_ft\_, where it had the sound of \_f\_.

9. \*g\* was a stopped (back or front--guttural or palatal) cons. initially and in the combination \_ng\_, the two \_g\_’s in \_ganga\_ (go) being pronounced as in \_go\_. It had the open sound of G. \_g\_ in \_sagen\_ medially before the back vowels \_a\_, \_o\_, \_ɛ\_, \_u\_, and all cons. except \_j\_, and finally:--\_saga\_ (tale), \_d̥ ɛ̥ gum\_ (with days); \_sagɛ̥\_ (he said); \_lag\_ (he lay). Before the front vowels and \_j\_ it had the sound of G. \_g\_ in \_liegen\_, or nearly that of \_j\_ (our \_y\_), as in \_s̥ gir\_ (says), \_s̥ gja\_ (to say).

10. Before voiceless cons. (\_t\_, \_s\_) \_g\_ seems to have been pronounced \_k\_, as in \_sagt\_ (said), \_dags\_ (day’s).

11. The \_g\_ was always sounded in the combination \_ng\_, as in \_single\_, not as in \_singer\_.

12. \*h\* was sounded before \_j\_ in such words as \_hjarta\_ (heart) much as in E. \_hue\_ (= h̥j̥). \_hl\_, \_hn\_, \_hr\_, \_hv\_ probably represented voiceless \_l\_, \_n\_, \_r\_, \_w\_ respectively, \_hv\_ being identical with E. \_wh\_: \_hlaupa\_ (leap), \_hn̥ ɛ̥ ga\_ (bend), \_hringr\_ (ring), \_hvat\_ (what).

13. \*j\* is not distinguished from \_i\_ in the MSS. It had the sound of E. \_y\_ in \_young\_: \_j̥ ɛ̥ r̥ ɔ̥\_ (earth), \_s̥ tja\_ (to set).

14. \*p\* in \_pt\_ probably had the sound of \_f\_: \_lopt\_ (air).

15. \*r\* was always a strong point trill, as in Scotch.

16. \*s\* was always sharp.

17. \*v\* (which was sometimes written \_u\_ and \_w\_) had the sound of E. \_w\_: \_vel\_ (well), \_h<sup>·</sup>ggva\_ (hew).

18. \*z\* had the sound of \_ts\_: \_b<sup>~</sup>ztr\_ (best).

19. \*<sup>3</sup> and \*<sup>o</sup> were used promiscuously in the older MS., the very oldest using <sup>3</sup> almost exclusively. In Modern Icelandic <sup>3</sup> is written initially to express the sound of E. hard \_th\_, <sup>o</sup> medially and finally to express that of soft \_th\_; as there can be no doubt that this usage corresponds with the old pronunciation, it is retained in this book: <sup>3</sup>ng\_ (parliament), \_fa<sup>3</sup>ir\_ (father), \_vi<sup>o</sup>\_ (against). In such combinations as \_p<sup>o</sup>\_ the <sup>o</sup> must of course be pronounced <sup>3</sup>.

#### Stress

20. The stress (accent) is always on the first syllable.

### PHONOLOGY

#### Vowels

21. The vowels are related to one another in different ways, the most important of which are \_mutation\_ (umlaut), \_fracture\_ (brechung), and \_gradation\_ (ablaut).

#### Mutation

22. The following changes are \*i\*-mutations (caused by an older \_i\_ or \_j\_ following, which has generally been dropped)[3]:

[Footnote 3: Many of the \_i\_ 's which appear in derivative and inflectional syllables are late weakenings of \_a\_ and other vowels, as in \_bani\_ (death) = Old English \_bana\_ ; these do not cause mutation.]

\*a\* (\*'\*) ... \*~\* :-- \_mann\_ (man \_acc.\_), \_m<sup>~</sup>nn\_ (men); \_h<sup>·</sup>nd\_ (hand), \_h<sup>~</sup>ndr\_ (hands).

\*~\* ... \*f\* :-- \_m<sup>~</sup>I\_ (speech), \_m<sup>~</sup>fla\_ (speak).

\*e\* (\*ja\*, \*j<sup>·</sup>\*\*) ... \*i\* :-- \_ver<sup>~</sup>r\_ (worth), \_vir<sup>~</sup>a\_ (estimate).

\*u\* (\*o\*) ... \*y\* :-- \_fullr\_ (full), \_ylla\_ (to fill); \_lopt\_ (air), \_lypta\_ (lift).

\*-<sup>~</sup>\* ... \*-<sup>~</sup>f\* :-- \_br<sup>~</sup>n\_ (eyebrow), pl. \_br<sup>~</sup>fnn\_.

\*o\* ... \*<sup>~</sup>¶\* :-- \_koma\_ (to come), \_k<sup>~</sup>¶mr\_ (comes).

\*<sup>~</sup> \* ... \*<sup>~</sup> \* :-- \_f<sup>~</sup> r\_ (went), \_f<sup>~</sup> ra\_ (bring).

\*au\* ... \*ey\* :-- \_lauss\_ (loose), \_leysa\_ (loosen).

\*j<sup>~</sup> «\* (\*j<sup>~</sup> \*) ... \*<sup>~</sup>‡\* :-- \_sj<sup>~</sup> «kr\_ (sick), \_s<sup>~</sup>‡ki\_ (sickness);  
\_lj<sup>~</sup> sta\_ (strike), \_l<sup>~</sup>‡str\_ (strikes).

23. The change of \_a\_ into <sup>~</sup> \_ is sometimes the result of a following \_k\_, \_g\_, or \_ng\_, as in \_d<sup>~</sup> gi\_ dat. sg. of \_dagr\_ (day), \_t<sup>~</sup> kinn\_ (taken), \_g<sup>~</sup> nginn\_ (gone), inf. \_taka\_, \_ganga\_. \_i\_ appears instead of \_e\_, and \_u\_ instead of \_o\_ before a nasal followed by another cons.: cp. \_binda\_ (to bind), \_bundinn\_ (bound) with \_bresta\_ (burst) ptc. prt. \_brostinn\_.

24. There is also a \*u\*-mutation, caused by a following \_u\_, which has often been dropped:

\*a\* ... \*<sup>~</sup> «\* :-- \_dagr\_ (day) dat. pl. \_d<sup>~</sup> «gum\_; \_land\_ (land) pl. \_l<sup>~</sup> «nd\_.

25. Unaccented <sup>~</sup> «\_ becomes \_u\_, as in \_sumur\_ pl. of \_sumar\_ (summer), \_k<sup>~</sup> «llu<sup>~</sup> u\_ (they called), infin. \_kalla\_.

#### Fracture

26. The only vowel that is affected by fracture is \_e\_: when followed by original \_a\_ it becomes \_ja\_, when followed by original \_u\_ it becomes \_j<sup>~</sup> «\_, as in \_jar<sup>~</sup>ar\_ gen. of \_j<sup>~</sup> «r<sup>~</sup>\_ (earth)[4]. When followed by original \_i\_, the \_e\_ is, of course, mutated to \_i\_, as in \_skildir\_ plur. nom. of \_skj<sup>~</sup> «ldr\_ (shield), gen. \_skjaldar\_.

[Footnote 4: Cp. German \_erde\_.]

#### Gradation

27. By gradation the vowels are related as follows:--

\*a\* ... \*<sup>~</sup> \* :-- \_fara\_ (go) pret. \_f<sup>~</sup> r\_, whence by mut. \_f<sup>~</sup> ra\_ (bring).

\*e\* (i, ja) ... \*a\* ... \*u\* (o) :-- \_bresta\_ (burst), ptc.  
\_brast\_, ptc. pl. \_brastu\_, ptc. ptc. \_brostinn\_; \_finna\_ (find),  
\_fundinn\_ (found ptc.), \_fundr\_ (meeting).

\*e\* ... \*a\* ... \*<sup>~</sup> \* ... \*o\* :-- \_stela\_ (steal), ptc. \_stal\_,  
ptc. pl. \_st<sup>~</sup> lu\_, ptc. ptc. \_stolinn\_.

\*e\* ... \*a\* ... \*<sup>~</sup> \* ... \*e\* :-- \_gefa\_ (give), \_gaf\_ (he gave),  
\_g<sup>~</sup> fu\_ (they gave), \_gefinn\_ (given), \_gj<sup>~</sup> «f\_ (gift), \_u\_-fracture  
of \_gef-\_, \_g<sup>~</sup>ffa\_ (luck) mut. of \_g<sup>~</sup> f\_-.

\*~\* ... \*ei\* ... \*i\* :-- \_sk~na\_ (shine), \_skein\_ (he shone),  
\_skinu\_ (they shone). \_s- l-skin\_ (sunshine).

\*j~\* (j-) ... \*au\* ... \*u\* ... \*o\* :-- \_lj~ga\_ (tell a lie), prt.  
\_laug\_, prt. pl. \_lugu\_, ptc. prt. \_loginn\_. \_lygi\_ (lie sbst.)  
mut. of \_lug-\_. \_skj~ta\_ (shoot), \_skj~tr\_ (swift), \_skotinn\_  
(shot ptc.), \_skot\_ (shot subst.).

#### Other changes

28. All final vowels are long in accented syllables: ^% (then),  
\_n~ (now).

29. Inflectional and derivative vowels are often dropped after long  
accented vowels: cp. \_ganga\_ (to go) with \_f~ (to get), the dat.  
plurals \_knj~ m\_ (knees) with \_h~sum\_ (houses).

30. Vowels are often lengthened before \_l\_ + cons.: \_h~lfr\_ (half  
adj.), \_f~lk\_ (people); cp. \_f~lginn\_ (hidden) with \_brostinn\_  
(burst ptc.).

#### Consonants

31. \_v\_ is dropped before \_o\_ and \_u\_: \_vaxa\_ (to grow), prt.  
\_x\_, \_vinna\_ (to win), \_unninn\_ (won ptc.), \_svelta\_ (to  
starve), \_soltinn\_ (starved, hungry).

Final \_r\_ is often assimilated to a preceding cons.

32. \*\_-lr\_, \*\_-nr\_, \*\_-sr\_ always become \_-ll\_, \_-nn\_, \_-ss\_  
after a long vowel or diphthong, as in \_st~ll\_ (chair nom.),  
acc. \_st~l\_, \_steinn\_ (stone nom.), acc. \_stein\_, \_v~ss\_ (wise  
masc. nom. sg.), \_v~s\_ fem. nom. sg., and in unacc. syllables,  
as in the masc. sg. nominatives \_mikill\_ (great), fem. \_mikil\_,  
\_borinn\_ (carried), fem. \_borin\_, \_miss\_ (various) fem. \_mis\_.

33. Words in which \_l\_, \_n\_, \_r\_, \_s\_ are preceded by a cons.  
drop the \_r\_ entirely, as in the masc. nominatives \_jarl\_ (earl),  
\_hrafn\_ (raven), \_vitr\_ (wise), ^%rs\_ (giant), \_lax\_ (salmon).

34. If \_l\_ and \_n\_ are preceded by a short accented vowel, the  
\_r\_ is generally kept, as in \_stelr\_ (steals), \_vinr\_, (friend),  
\_sr\_ becoming \_ss\_, as elsewhere.

35. \_r\_ is kept after \_ll\_, and generally after \_nn\_, as in the  
masc. nom. \_allr\_ (all), and in \_br~nnr\_ (burns).

36. \_z\_ often stands for ^s\_ as well as \_ts\_, as in ^%r  
^%kkizk\_ (ye seem) = \*\_^%kki^o-sk\_, \_Vest-firzkr\_ (belonging to  
the West Firths) = -\*fir^o-skr\_ (\_f' `r^o\_, firth).

37. Inflectional \_t\_ is generally doubled after a long accented

vowel: \_f~ r\_ (few) neut. \_f~ tt\_ (cp. \_allr\_ 'all,' neut. \_allt\_),  
\_s~ \_ (I saw), \_s~ tt\_ 'thou sawest.'

## INFLECTIONS

### Nouns

38. \*Gender\*. There are three genders in Icelandic--masculine, feminine, and neuter. The gender is partly natural, partly grammatical, generally agreeing with the gender in Old English. Compound words follow the gender of their last element.

39. \*Strong and Weak\*. All weak nouns end in a vowel in the nom. sg. and in most of the other cases as well. Most strong nouns end in a cons. in the nom. sg.

40. \*Cases\*. There are four cases--nominative, accusative, dative, genitive. All nouns (except a few contractions) have the gen. pl. in \_-a\_ (\_fiska\_, of fishes), and the dat. pl. in \_-um\_ (\_fiskum\_). All strong masculines (\_fiskr\_) and some strong feminines (\_br~`^r\_, bride) take \_r\_[5] in the nom. sg. Most strong feminines show the bare root in the nom. sg. with \_u\_-mutation, if possible (\_~ st\_, favour, \_f~`^r\_, journey). The nom. pl. of all strong masc. and fem. nouns ends in \_r\_ (\_fiskar\_, \_~ stir\_). The acc. pl. of fem. nouns is the same as the nom. pl. (\_~ stir\_). The acc. pl. of masc. strong nouns always ends in a vowel (\_fiska\_). The plur. nom. and acc. of neuters is the same as the sing. nom. and acc., except that in the plur. nom. and acc. they take \_u\_-mutation, if possible (\_h~`^s\_, houses, \_l~`^nd\_, lands).

[Footnote 5: Subject, of course, to the assimilations described above.]

41. The declensions are most conveniently distinguished by the acc. plur.

### Strong Masculines

#### (1) a-plurals

SINGULAR                    PLURAL

_Nom._ fisk-r (_fish_)	fish-ar
_Acc._ fisk	fish-a
_Dat._ fisk-i	fish-um
_Gen._ fisk-s	fish-a

42. So also \_heimr\_ (home, world); \_konungr\_ (king); \_^ rr\_ (Thor), acc. \_^ r\_, gen. \_^ rs\_; \_steinn\_ (stone), acc. \_stein\_, gen. \_steins\_, pl. nom. \_steinar\_; \_hrafн\_ (raven), acc. \_hrafн\_, pl. nom. \_hrafnar\_; \_^%rs\_ (giant), acc. gen. \_^%rs\_, pl. nom. \_^%rsar\_.

43. Dissyllables in -r, -l, -n generally throw out the preceding vowel before a vowel-inflection: hamarr (hammer), dat. hamri; j «tunn (giant), pl. nom. j «tnar. k till (kettle) and lykill (key) show unmutated vowels in the contracted forms, as in the acc. plur. katla, lukla.

44. Some nouns of this decl. take -ar in the gen. sing., especially proper names, such as H kon\_, gen. H konar\_.

45. Some nouns add v before vowels: s^fr (sea), gen. s^fvar.

46. The dat. sometimes drops the i: s^f (sea), r. dagr (day) mutates its vowel in the dat. d gi\_.

47. Nouns in -ir keep the i in the sing., and drop it in the plur.:

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

<u>Nom.</u> <u>h</u> <u>lli-r</u> ( <u>cave</u> )	<u>h</u> <u>ll-ar</u>
<u>Acc.</u> <u>h</u> <u>lli</u>	<u>h</u> <u>ll-a</u>
<u>Dat.</u> <u>h</u> <u>lli</u>	<u>h</u> <u>ll-um</u>
<u>Gen.</u> <u>h</u> <u>lli-s</u>	<u>h</u> <u>ll-a</u>

48. So also a number of proper names, such as Skr^fmir, rir.

(2) i-plurals

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

<u>Nom.</u> <u>sta^o-r</u> ( <u>place</u> )	<u>sta^o-ir</u>
<u>Acc.</u> <u>sta^o</u>	<u>sta^o-i</u>
<u>Dat.</u> <u>sta^o</u>	<u>st^o-um</u>
<u>Gen.</u> <u>sta^o-ar</u>	<u>sta^o-a</u>

49. So also gipr (precious thing), salr (hall).

50. g str\_ (guest) takes -i in the dat. sg., and -s in the gen. sg.

51. Those ending in g or k (together with some others) insert j before a and u: b kkr\_ (bench), b kk\_, b kk\_, b kkjar\_; b kkir\_, b kki\_, b kkjum\_, b kkja\_. So also m rgr\_ (marrow), str ngr\_ (string).

(3) u-plurals

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

<u>Nom.</u> <u>skj^o-lid-r</u> ( <u>shield</u> )	<u>skild-ir</u>
<u>Acc.</u> <u>skj^o-lid</u>	<u>skj^o-lid-u</u>

_Dat._ skild-i	skj: «ld-um
_Gen._ skjald-ar	skjald-a

52. So also \_v' «ndr\_ (twig), \_v' «llr\_ (plain), \_vi^°r\_ (wood).  
 \_~ ss\_ (god) has plur. nom. \_^fsir\_, acc. \_~ su\_. \_sonr\_ (son) has  
 dat. sg. \_syni\_, plur. nom. \_synir\_. It regularly drops its \_r\_  
 of the nom. in such compounds as \_Tryggva-son\_ (son of Tryggvi).

(4) r-plurals

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ f~ t-r (_foot_)	f~ t-r
_Acc._ f~ t	f~ t-r
_Dat._ f~ t-i	f~ t-um
_Gen._ f~ t-ar	f~ t-a

53. So also \_fingr\_ (finger), gen. \_fingrar\_, pl. \_fingr\_; \_vetr\_ (winter), pl. \_vetr\_. \_ma^°r\_ (man) is irregular: \_ma^°r\_, \_mann\_, \_manni\_, \_manns\_; \_m~ nn\_, \_m~ nn\_, \_m' «nnum\_, \_manna\_.

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ fa^°r (_father_)	f~ ^°r
_Acc._ f~ ^°ur	f~ ^°r
_Dat._ f~ ^°ur	f~ ^°rum
_Gen._ f~ ^°ur	f~ ^°ra

54. So also \_br~ ^°r\_ (brother), pl. \_br~ ^°r\_.

55. Pres. participles used as nouns follow this decl. in the pl., following the weak class in the sg.:

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ b~ ndi (_yeoman_)	b~ ndr
_Acc._ b~ nda	b~ ndr
_Dat._ b~ nda	b~ ndum
_Gen._ b~ nda	b~ nda

56. So also \_fr~ ndi\_ (kinsman), pl. \_fr~ ndr\_.

Strong Neuters

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ skip (_ship_)	skip
_Acc._ skip	skip
_Dat._ skip-i	skip-um
_Gen._ skip-s	skip-a

57. So also \_or^°\_ (word), \_land\_ (land) pl. \_l~ «nd\_, \_sumar\_ (summer) pl. \_sumur\_ ('§ 25).

58. \_m~ n\_ (necklace), \_kyn\_ (race), \_grey\_ (dog) insert \_j\_ before \_a\_ and \_u\_: \_greyjum\_. \_h`«gg\_ (stroke) inserts \_v\_ before a vowel: \_h`«ggi\_. \_kn~\_ (knee), \_kn~\_, \_kn~\_, \_kn~ s\_; \_kn~\_, \_kn~\_, \_kj~ m\_, \_knj~\_. So also \_tr~\_ (tree).

59. \_f\_ (money) is contracted: gen. \_fj~ r\_, dat. \_f~\_.

SINGULAR PLURAL

<u>_Nom._ kv^f^q_</u> ( <u>_poem_</u> )	<u>kv^f^q_</u>
<u>_Acc._ kv^f^q_</u>	<u>kv^f^q_</u>
<u>_Dat._ kv^f^q_</u>	<u>kv^f^q um</u>
<u>_Gen._ kv^f^q-s</u>	<u>kv^f^q a</u>

60. So also \_kl^f^q\_ (cloth). Those in \_k\_ insert \_j\_ before \_a\_ and \_u\_: \_m~ rki\_ (mark), \_m~ rkjum\_, \_m~ rkja\_. So also \_r~«ki\_ (sovereignty).

### Strong Feminines

(1) ar-plurals

SINGULAR PLURAL

<u>_Nom._ gj~«f_</u> ( <u>_gift_</u> )	<u>gjaf-ar</u>
<u>_Acc._ gj~«f</u>	<u>gjaf-ar</u>
<u>_Dat._ gj~«f</u>	<u>gj~«f um</u>
<u>_Gen._ gjaf-ar</u>	<u>gjaf-a</u>

61. So also \_m~«n\_ (mane), \_gj~«r^o\_ (girdle), \_~r\_ (oar).

62. \_~\_ (river) contracts: \_~\_, \_~\_, \_~\_, \_~r\_; \_~r\_, \_~r\_, \_~m\_, \_~\_.

63. Many take \_u\_ in the dat. sg.: \_k~rling\_ (old woman), \_k~rlingu\_, \_k~rlingar\_; \_k~rlingar\_, \_k~rlingar\_, \_k~rlingum\_, \_k~rlinga\_. So also \_laug\_ (bath).

64. Those with a mutated root-vowel (or \_i\_) insert \_j\_ in inflection: \_ey\_ (island), \_ey\_, \_eyju\_, \_eyjar\_; \_eyjar\_, \_eyjar\_, \_eyjum\_, \_eyja\_. So also \_Frigg\_, \_H~l\_. \_m~fr\_ (maid), \_mey\_, \_meyju\_, \_meyjar\_; \_meyjar\_, \_meyjar\_, \_meyjum\_, \_meyja\_.

65.

SINGULAR PLURAL

<u>_Nom._ hei~r_</u> ( <u>_heath_</u> )	<u>hei~ar</u>
<u>_Acc._ hei~i</u>	<u>hei~ar</u>
<u>_Dat._ hei~i</u>	<u>hei~um</u>
<u>_Gen._ hei~ar</u>	<u>hei~a</u>

(2) ir-plurals

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

_Nom._ t~«^o	t~«^o-ir
_Acc._ t~«^o	t~«^o-ir
_Dat._ t~«^o	t~«^o-um
_Gen._ t~«^o-ar	t~«^o-a

66. So also sorg (sorrow), skipun (arrangement), h`fn (harbour) pl. hafnir, and the majority of strong feminines.

67. Many have -u in the dat. sg.: s^-l (sun), s^-l, s^-lu, s^-lar; s^-lir, s^-lir, s^-lum, s^-la. So also j`r^o (earth), stund (period of time).

68. One noun has r in the nom. sg., following hei^r in the sg.: br^-r^o (bride), br^-r^o, br^-r^o, br^-r^oar; br^-r^o, br^-r^o, br^-r^o, br^-r^o, br^-r^o.

(3) r-plurals

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

_Nom._ b^- k ( <u>book</u> )	b^- k-r
_Acc._ b^- k	b^- k-r
_Dat._ b^- k	b^- k-um
_Gen._ b^- k-ar	b^- k-a

69. So also n^-t (night) pl. n^ftr, b^-t (compensation) pl. b^-tr, t`nn (tooth) gen. tannar pl. t^-nnr.

70. h`nd (hand) pl. h`ndr has dat. sg. h`ndi.

71. k`fr (cow) has acc. k`r, pl. k`fr.

72. br^-r^o (eyebrow) assimilates the r of the pl.: br^-r^o.

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

_Nom._ m^- ^oir ( <u>mother</u> )	m^- ^o <sup>r</sup>
_Acc._ m^- ^our	m^- ^o <sup>r</sup>
_Dat._ m^- ^our	m^- ^ourum
_Gen._ m^- ^our	m^- ^oura

73. So also d^-tir (daughter) pl. d^-tr; systir (sister) pl. systr.

Weak Masculines

SINGULAR	PLURAL
----------	--------

_Nom._ bog-i ( <u>bow</u> )	bog-ar
-----------------------------	--------

_Acc._ bog-a	bog-a
_Dat._ bog-a	bog-um
_Gen._ bog-a	bog-a

74. So also *\_m~ ni\_* (moon), *\_f~ lagi\_* (companion).

75. *\_h~ «f~ingi\_* (chief) and some others insert *\_j\_* in inflection:

*\_h~ «f~ingja\_, \_h~ «f~ingjar\_, \_h~ «f~ingjum\_*.

76. *\_l~\_* (scythe) is contracted; its gen. sg. is *\_lj~\_*.

77. *\_oxi\_* (ox) has pl. *\_`¶xn\_*.

78. *\_herra\_* (lord) is indeclinable in the sg.

#### Weak Neuters

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ hjart-a ( <i>_heart_</i> )	<i>hj~rt-u</i>
_Acc._ hjart-a	<i>hj~rt-u</i>
_Dat._ hjart-a	<i>hj~rt-um</i>
_Gen._ hjart-a	<i>hjart-na</i>

79. So also *\_auga\_* (eye).

#### Weak Feminines

SINGULAR PLURAL

_Nom._ tung-a ( <i>_tongue_</i> )	<i>tung-ur</i>
_Acc._ tung-u	<i>tung-ur</i>
_Dat._ tung-u	<i>tung-um</i>
_Gen._ tung-u	<i>tung-na</i>

80. So also *\_stjarna\_* (star) pl. *\_stj~rnur\_*, *\_kirkja\_* (church),  
gen. plurals *\_stjarna\_*, *\_kirkna\_*.

<i>_Sg. Nom._ ~lli</i> ( <i>_old age_</i> )
<i>_Acc._ ~lli</i>
<i>_Dat._ ~lli</i>
<i>_Gen._ ~lli</i>

81. So also *\_gl~ ^q\_* (joy) and many abstract nouns.

82. *\_lygi\_* (falsehood) has pl. *\_lygar\_*; so also *\_g~ `l rsimi\_*  
(precious thing).

#### Adjectives

83. Adjectives have three genders, and the same cases as nouns,  
though with partly different endings, together with strong and  
weak forms.

## Strong Adjectives

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

\_Sg. Nom.\_ ung-r (\_young\_) ung-t ung

\_Acc.\_ ung-an      ung-t      ung-a

\_Dat.\_ ung-um      ung-u      ung-ri

\_Gen.\_ ung-s      ung-s      ung-rar

\_Pl. Nom.\_ ung-ir      ung      ung-ar

\_Acc.\_ ung-a      ung      ung-ar

\_Dat.\_ ung-um      ung-um      ung-um

\_Gen.\_ ung-ra      ung-ra      ung-ra

84. So also *\_fagr\_* (fair), fem. *\_f' «gr\_*, neut. *\_fagrt\_*.

85. Some insert *\_j\_* before *\_a\_* and *\_u\_*: *\_n̥ʃr\_* (new), *\_n̥ʃjum\_*,  
*\_n̥ʃjan\_*.

86. Some insert *\_v\_* before a vowel: *\_h̄ r\_* (high), *\_h̄ van\_*,  
*\_d̄ʃkkr\_* (dark), *\_d̄ʃkkvir\_*, *\_kykr\_* (alive), *\_kykvir\_*.

87. The *\_t\_* of the neut. is doubled after a long vowel: *\_n̥ʃtt\_*,  
*\_h̄ tt\_*. Monosyllables in *\_^o\_*, *\_dd\_*, *\_tt\_* form their neut. in  
*\_tt\_*: *\_brei^ɔr\_* (broad), *\_breitt\_*; *\_leiddr\_* (led), *\_leitt\_*.  
*\_ḡ ^ɔr\_* (good) has neut. *\_gott\_*. *\_sannr\_* (true) has neut. *\_satt\_*.  
In unaccented syllables or if a cons. precedes, *\_tt\_* is shortened  
to *\_t\_*: *\_kalla^ɔr\_* (called), *\_kallat\_*; *\_blindr\_* (blind), *\_blint\_*,  
*\_har^ɔr\_* (hard), *\_hart\_*, *\_fastr\_* (firm), *\_fast\_*.

88. *\_l\_* and *\_n\_* assimilate a following *\_r\_*: *\_gamall\_* (old), fem.  
*\_g' «mul\_*, fem. acc. *\_gamla\_*, dat. *\_gamalli\_*. *\_v'ʃnn\_* (beautiful),  
gen. pl. *\_v'fnna\_*.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

\_Sg. Nom.\_ mikill (\_great\_) mikit      mikil

\_Acc.\_ mikinn      mikit      mikla

\_Dat.\_ miklum      miklu      mikilli

\_Gen.\_ mikils      mikils      mikillar

\_Pl. Nom.\_ miklir      mikil      miklar

\_Acc.\_ mikla      mikil      miklar

\_Dat.\_ miklum      miklum      miklum

\_Gen.\_ mikilla      mikilla      mikilla

89. So also *\_l̄ «till\_* (little).

90. Dissyllables in *\_inn\_* have *\_it\_* in the neut., and *\_inn\_* in  
the masc. sg. acc.: *\_t̄ «ginn\_* (distinguished), *\_t̄ «git\_*, *\_t̄ «ginn\_*,  
pl. *\_t̄ «gn̄ «r\_*. So also *\_kominn\_* (come).

91.

MASC. NEUT. FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	annarr (_other_)	annat	'«nnur
_Acc._	annan	annat	a^ra
_Dat._	'«^rum	'«^ru	annarri
_Gen._	annars	annars	annarrar
_Pl. Nom._	a^rir	'«nnur	a^rar
_Acc._	a^ra	'«nnur	a^rar
_Dat._	'«^rum	'«^rum	'«^rum
_Gen._	annarra	annarra	annarra

### Weak Adjectives

MASC. NEUT. FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	ung-i	ung-a	ung-a
_Acc._	ung-a	ung-a	ung-u
_Dat._	ung-a	ung-a	ung-u
_Gen._	ung-a	ung-a	ung-u
_Pl. Nom._	ung-u	ung-u	ung-u
_Acc._	ung-u	ung-u	ung-u
_Dat._	ung-u	ung-u	ung-u
_Gen._	ung-u	ung-u	ung-u

92. So also \_fagri\_, \_h~ vi\_, \_mikli\_, etc.

_Sg. Nom._	yngri (_younger_)	yngra	yngri
_Acc._	yngra	yngra	yngri
_Dat._	yngra	yngra	yngri
_Gen._	yngra	yngra	yngri
_Pl. Nom._	yngri	yngri	yngri
_Acc._	yngri	yngri	yngri
_Dat._	yngrum	yngrum	yngrum
_Gen._	yngri	yngri	yngri

93. So also all comparatives, such as \_meiri\_ (greater), and pres. partic. when used as adjectives, such as \_gefandi\_ (giving), dat. pl. \_gef`«ndum\_.

### Comparison

94. (1) with \_-ari\_, \_-astr\_: \_r~«kr\_ (powerful), \_r~«kari\_, \_r~«kastr\_; \_g~«fugr\_ (distinguished), \_g~«fgari\_, \_g~«fgastr\_.

95. (2) with \_-ri\_, \_-str\_ and mutation: \_langr\_ (long), \_l~ ngri\_, \_l~ ngstr\_; \_st~ rr\_ (big), \_st~ rri\_, \_st~ rstr\_; \_ungr\_ (young), \_yngri\_, \_yngstr\_.

96. The following are irregular:

gamall (_old_)	~ llri	~ lztr
g- ~r (_good_)	b~ tri	b~ ztr
illr (_bad_)	v~ rri	v~ rstr
l~«till (_little_)	minni	minstr
margr (_many_)	fleiri	flestr
mikill (_great_)	meiri	mestr

#### Numerals

97.

CARDINAL            ORDINAL

1. einn (_one_)	fyrstr (_first_)
2. tveir	annarr
3. ^%r «r	^%r ~q
4. fj- rir	fj- r~q
5. fimm	fimmti
6. sex	s~ tti
7. sjau	sjaundi
8. ~ tta	~ tti
9. n~«u	n~«undi
10. t~«u	t~«undi
11. ellifu	ellifti
12. t- lf	t- lfti
13. ^%ett- n	^%ett- ndi
14. fj- rt- n	
15. fimmt- n	
16. sext- n	
17. sjaut- n	
18. ~ tj- n	
19. n~«tj- n	
20. tuttugu	
21. einn ok tuttugu, etc.	
30. ^%r «r tigir, etc.	
100. t~«u tigir	
110. ellifu tigir	
120. hundra~o	
1200. ^%sund	

\_einn\_ is declined like other adjectives:--

98.

MASC.        NEUT.        FEM.

_Nom._	einn	eitt	ein
_Acc._	einn	eitt	eina
_Dat._	einum	einu	einni
_Gen._	eins	eins	einnar

It also has a pl. \_einir\_, \_einar\_, \_ein\_; gen. \_einna\_, etc. in the sense of 'some.'

The next three show various irregularities.

99.

MASC.	NEUT.	FEM.
-------	-------	------

<u>_Nom._</u>	tveir	tvau	tv <sup>^</sup> fr
<u>_Acc._</u>	tv <sup>~</sup>	tvau	tv <sup>^</sup> fr
<u>_Dat._</u>	tveim	tveim	tveim
<u>_Gen._</u>	tv <sup>~</sup> ggja	tv <sup>~</sup> ggja	tv <sup>~</sup> ggja

Similarly \_b<sup>~</sup> ^qir\_ (both):

100.

MASC.	NEUT.	FEM.
-------	-------	------

<u>_Nom._</u>	b <sup>~</sup> ^qir	b <sup>^</sup> f <sup>~</sup> q	b <sup>~</sup> ^qar
<u>_Acc._</u>	b <sup>~</sup> ^qa	b <sup>^</sup> f <sup>~</sup> q	b <sup>~</sup> ^qar
<u>_Dat._</u>	b <sup>~</sup> ^qum	b <sup>~</sup> ^qum	b <sup>~</sup> ^qum
<u>_Gen._</u>	b <sup>~</sup> ggja	b <sup>~</sup> ggja	b <sup>~</sup> ggja

101.

MASC.	NEUT.	FEM.
-------	-------	------

<u>_Nom._</u>	^q <sup>~</sup> «r	^q <sup>~</sup> «	^q <sup>~</sup> r
<u>_Acc._</u>	^q <sup>~</sup>	^q <sup>~</sup> «	^q <sup>~</sup> r
<u>_Dat._</u>	^q <sup>~</sup> m	^q <sup>~</sup> m	^q <sup>~</sup> m
<u>_Gen._</u>	^q <sup>~</sup> ggja	^q <sup>~</sup> ggja	^q <sup>~</sup> ggja

102.

MASC.	NEUT.	FEM.
-------	-------	------

<u>_Nom._</u>	fj <sup>~</sup> rir	fjogur	fj <sup>~</sup> rar
<u>_Acc._</u>	fj <sup>~</sup> ra	fjogur	fj <sup>~</sup> rar
<u>_Dat._</u>	fj <sup>~</sup> rum	fj <sup>~</sup> rum	fj <sup>~</sup> rum
<u>_Gen._</u>	fjogurra	fjogurra	fjogurra

103. The others are indeclinable up to \_^q<sup>~</sup> «r tigir\_, etc.; the \_tigir\_ being declined regularly as a plural strong \_u\_-masculine \_tigir\_, \_tigu\_, \_tigum\_, \_tiga\_.

104. \_hundra<sup>^o</sup> is a strong neut.: \_tvau hundru<sup>^o</sup> (240), \_tveim hundru<sup>^o</sup>um, etc. It governs the gen. (as also does \_^q<sup>~</sup>sund\_): \_fimm hundru<sup>^o</sup> g<sup>~</sup> lfa\_, 'five (six) hundred chambers.'

105. \_^q<sup>~</sup>sund\_ is a strong \_ir\_-feminine: \_tv<sup>^</sup>fr ^q<sup>~</sup>sundir\_ (2400).

106. \_hundra<sup>°</sup> and \_^%sund\_ are rarely = 100 and 1000.

107. Of the ordinals \_fyrstr\_ and \_annarr\_ ('§ 91) are strong, the others weak adjectives. \_^%4^q\_ inserts a \_j: \_^%4^qja\_, etc.

## Pronouns

108.

### Personal

<u>_Sg. Nom._</u>	<u>ek</u> ( <u>_I_</u> )	<u>^%4</u> ( <u>_thou_</u> )	--
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>mik</u>	<u>^%4</u>	<u>sik</u> ( <u>_oneself_</u> )
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>m~r</u>	<u>^%4r</u>	<u>s~r</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>m~n</u>	<u>^%4n</u>	<u>s~n</u>

<u>_Dual Nom._</u>	<u>vit</u>	<u>it</u>	--
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>okkr</u>	<u>ykkr</u>	<u>sik</u>
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>okkr</u>	<u>ykkr</u>	<u>s~r</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>okkar</u>	<u>ykkar</u>	<u>s~n</u>

<u>_Pl. Nom._</u>	<u>v~r</u> ( <u>_we_</u> )	<u>^%4r</u> ( <u>_ye_</u> )	--
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>oss</u>	<u>y^r</u>	<u>sik</u> ( <u>_oneselves_</u> )
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>oss</u>	<u>y^r</u>	<u>s~r</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>v~r</u>	<u>y^ar</u>	<u>s~n</u>

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

<u>_Sg. Nom._</u>	<u>hann</u> ( <u>_he_</u> )	<u>^%4t</u> ( <u>_it_</u> )	<u>hon</u> ( <u>_she_</u> )
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>hann</u>	<u>^%4t</u>	<u>hana</u>
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>honom</u>	<u>^%4%</u>	<u>h~nni</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>hans</u>	<u>^%4ss</u>	<u>h~nnar</u>

<u>_Pl. Nom._</u>	<u>^%4ir</u> ( <u>_they_</u> )	<u>^%4u</u>	<u>^%4fr</u>
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>^%4</u>	<u>^%4u</u>	<u>^%4fr</u>
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>^%4im</u>	<u>^%4im</u>	<u>^%4im</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>^%4ira</u>	<u>^%4ira</u>	<u>^%4ira</u>

109. \_ek\_ was often suffixed to its verb, especially in poetry, being sometimes added twice over: \_m^ftta-k\_ (I might), \_s~ -k-a-k\_ (I saw not; a\_=not). So also \_^%4 :\_er-tu\_ (art thou), \_skalt-u\_ (shalt thou) = \_\*skalt-tu\_.

### Possessive

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

<u>_Sg. Nom._</u>	<u>minn</u> ( <u>_my_</u> )	<u>mitt</u>	<u>m~n</u>
<u>_Acc._</u>	<u>minn</u>	<u>mitt</u>	<u>m~na</u>
<u>_Dat._</u>	<u>m~num</u>	<u>m~nu</u>	<u>minni</u>
<u>_Gen._</u>	<u>m~ns</u>	<u>m~ns</u>	<u>minnar</u>

<u>_Pl. Nom._</u>	<u>m~nir</u>	<u>m~n</u>	<u>m~nar</u>
-------------------	--------------	------------	--------------

_Acc._	m~«na	m~«n	m~«nar
_Dat._	m~«num	m~«num	m~«num
_Gen._	minna	minna	minna

110. So also \_%^an\_ (thy), \_sinn\_ (his, etc., reflexive).

111. \_v~rr\_, \_v~rt\_, \_v~r\_ (our) is regular: acc. masc. \_v~rn\_,  
masc. plur. \_v~rir\_, \_v~ra\_, \_v~rum\_, \_v~rra\_, etc.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

\_Sg. Nom.\_    y^°arr (\_your\_)    y^°art      y^°ur

\_Acc.\_    y^°arn      y^°art      y^°ra

\_Dat.\_    y^°rum      y^°ru      y^°arri

\_Gen.\_    y^°ars      y^°ars      y^°arrar

\_Pl. Nom.\_    y^°rir      y^°ur      y^°rar

\_Acc.\_    y^°ra      y^°ur      y^°rar

\_Dat.\_    y^°rum      y^°rum      y^°rum

\_Gen.\_    y^°arra      y^°arra      y^°arra

112. So also \_okkarr\_ (our two) and \_ykkarr\_ (your two).

113. \_hans\_ (his), \_%^ess\_ (its), \_h~nnar\_ (her), and \_%^ira\_ (their) are indeclinable.

#### Demonstrative

114.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

\_Sg. Nom.\_    s~ (\_that\_)    %^at      s~«

\_Acc.\_    %^ann      %^at      %^%

\_Dat.\_    %^im      %^«      %^iri

\_Gen.\_    %^ess      %^ess      %^irar

\_Pl. Nom.\_    %^ir      %^au      %^fr

\_Acc.\_    %^%      %^au      %^fr

\_Dat.\_    %^im      %^im      %^im

\_Gen.\_    %^ira      %^ira      %^ira

115. \_hinn\_, \_hitt\_, \_hin\_ (that) is inflected like \_minn\_ (except that its vowel is short throughout): acc. masc. \_hinn\_, plur. masc. \_hinir\_, \_hina\_, \_hinum\_, \_hinna\_.

116.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

\_Sg. Nom.\_    %^ssi (\_this\_)    %^atta      %^ssi

\_Acc.\_    %^anna      %^atta      %^ssa

\_Dat.\_    %^ssum      %^ssu      %^ssi

_Gen._	^3əssa	^3əssa	^3əssar
_Pl. Nom._	^3əssir	^3əssi	^3əssar
_Acc._	^3əssa	^3əssi	^3əssar
_Dat._	^3əssum	^3əssum	^3əssum
_Gen._	^3əssa	^3əssa	^3əssa

### Definite

The prefixed definite article is declined thus:

117.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	inn	it	in
_Acc._	inn	it	ina
_Dat._	inum	inu	inni
_Gen._	ins	ins	innar
_Pl. Nom._	inir	in	inar
_Acc._	ina	in	inar
_Dat._	inum	inum	inum
_Gen._	inna	inna	inna

118. When suffixed to its noun it undergoes various changes. In its monosyllabic forms it drops its vowel after a short (un-accented) vowel, as in \_auga-t\_ (the eye), but keeps it after a long vowel, as in \_~ -in\_ (the river), \_tr~ -it\_ (the tree). The dissyllabic forms drop their initial vowel almost everywhere; not, however, after the \_-ar\_, \_-r\_, of the gen. sg., nor in \_m~ nninir\_ (men, \_nom.\_), \_m~ nn-in-a\_ (men, \_acc.\_). The \_-m\_ of the dat. pl. is dropped before the suffixed \_-num\_.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	fiskr-inn	skip-it	gj`«f-in
_Acc._	fishk-inn	skip-it	gj`«f-ina
_Dat._	fiski-num	skipi-nu	gj`«f-inni
_Gen._	fisks-ins	skips-ins	gjafar-innar
_Pl. Nom._	fishkar-nir	skip-in	gjafar-nar
_Acc._	fiska-na	skip-in	gjafar-nar
_Dat._	fisku-num	skipu-num	gj`«fu-num
_Gen._	fiska-nna	skipa-nna	gjafa-nna
_Sg. Nom._	bogi-nn	auga-t	tunga-n
_Acc._	boga-nn	auga-t	tungu-na
_Dat._	boga-num	auga-nu	tungu-nni
_Gen._	boga-ns	auga-ns	tungu-nnar
_Pl. Nom._	bogar-nir	augu-n	tungur-nar
_Acc._	boga-na	augu-n	tungur-nar

_Dat._	bogu-num	augu-num	tungnu-num
_Gen._	boga-nna	augna-nna	tunga-nna

Relative

119. The ordinary relative pron. is the indeclinable \_er\_, often preceded by \_s~\_ : \_s~\_ er\_ = he who, who, \_s~«\_ er\_ who fem.

Interrogative

120. The neut. \_hvat\_ has gen. \_hvess\_, dat. \_hv~«\_, which last is chiefly used as an adverb = 'why.'

121.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	hv~ rr	(_which hv~ rt	hv~ r
of two_)			
_Acc._	hv~ rn	hv~ rt	hv~ ra
_Dat._	hv~ rum	hv~ ru	hv~ rri
_Gen._	hv~ rs	hv~ rs	hv~ rrar
_Pl. Nom._	hv~ rir	hv~ r	hv~ rar
_Acc._	hv~ ra	hv~ r	hv~ rar
_Dat._	hv~ rum	hv~ rum	hv~ rum
_Gen._	hv~ rra	hv~ rra	hv~ rra

122.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	hv~ rr	(_which, hv~ rt	hv~ r
who_)			
_Acc._	hv~ rn	hv~ rt	hv~ rja
_Dat._	hv~ rjum	hv~ rju	hv~ rri
_Gen._	hv~ rs	hv~ rs	hv~ rrar
_Pl. Nom._	hv~ rir	hv~ r	hv~ rjar
_Acc._	hv~ rja	hv~ r	hv~ rjar
_Dat._	hv~ rjum	hv~ rjum	hv~ rjum
_Gen._	hv~ rra	hv~ rra	hv~ rra

Indefinite

123. \_einn-hv~ rr\_, \_eithhv~ rt\_, \_einhv~ r\_ (some one) keeps an invariable \_ein\_ in the other cases, the second element being inflected as above.

124. \_sumr\_ (some) is declined like an ordinary adjective.

125.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	nakkvarr	nakkvat	n`kkur
	(_some_)		
_Acc._	nakkvarn	nakkvat	nakkvara
_Dat._	n`kkurum	n`kkuru	nakkvarri
_Gen._	nakkvars	nakkvars	nakkvarrar
 _Pl. Nom._	 nakkvarir	 n`kkur	 nakkvarar
_Acc._	nakkvara	n`kkur	nakkvarar
_Dat._	n`kkurum	n`kkurum	n`kkurum
_Gen._	nakkvarra	nakkvarra	nakkvarra

126.

MASC.      NEUT.      FEM.

_Sg. Nom._	engi (_none, ekki no_)	engi	
_Acc._	engan	ekki	enga
_Dat._	engum	engu	engri
_Gen._	engis	engis	engrar
 _Pl. Nom._	 engir	 engi	 engar
_Acc._	enga	engi	engar
_Dat._	engum	engum	engum
_Gen._	engra	engra	engra

127. In \_hv~ r-tv~ ggja\_ (each of the two, both) the first element is declined as above, the second is left unchanged.

#### Verbs

128. There are two classes of verbs, \_strong\_ and \_weak\_. Strong verbs are conjugated partly by means of gradation, weak verbs by adding  $\wedge^{\circ}$  (\_d\_, \_t\_).

129. The  $\wedge^{\circ}$  of the 2 pl. is dropt before  $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{t}$  (ye two) and  $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{r}$  (ye): \_gefi  $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{r}$ , \_g~ fu  $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{t}$ .

130. There is a middle voice, which ends in \_-mk\_ in the 1 pers. sg. and pl., the rest of the verb being formed by adding \_sk\_ to the active endings, \_r\_ being dropt, the resulting \_ts\_,  $\wedge^{\circ} s$  being written \_z\_ (§ 36): \_kvezk\_ (active \_kve $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{r}$  'says'),  $\wedge^{\circ} \mathfrak{f}ekkzk_$  (\_fekkt\_ 'gottest').

131. The following is the conjugation of the strong verb \_gefa\_ (give), which will show those endings which are common to all verbs:

Active

INDICATIVE      SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Present sg.\_ 1. gef gef-a

2. gef-r gef-ir

3. gef-r gef-i

\_pl.\_ 1. gef-um gef-im

2. gef-i<sup>o</sup> gef-i<sup>o</sup>

3. gef-a gef-i

\_Preterite sg.\_ 1. gaf g<sup>^</sup>ff-a

2. gaf-t g<sup>^</sup>ff-ir

3. gaf g<sup>^</sup>ff-i

\_pl.\_ 1. g~ f-um g<sup>^</sup>ff-im

2. g~ f-u<sup>o</sup> g<sup>^</sup>ff-i<sup>o</sup>

3. g~ f-u g<sup>^</sup>ff-i

\_Imperative sg.\_ 2 gef; \_pl.\_ 1 gef-um, 2 gef-i<sup>o</sup>.

\_Participle pres.\_ gef-andi; \_pret.\_ gef-inn.

\_Infin.\_ gefa.

#### Middle

INDICATIVE SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. gef-umk gef-umk

2. gef-sk gef-isk

3. gef-sk gef-isk

\_pl.\_ 1. gef-umk gef-imk

2. gef-izk gef-izk

3. gef-ask gef-isk

\_Pret. sg.\_ 1. g~ f-umk g<sup>^</sup>ff-umk

2. gaf-zk g<sup>^</sup>ff-isk

3. gaf-sk g<sup>^</sup>ff-isk

\_pl.\_ 1. g~ f-umk g<sup>^</sup>ff-imk

2. g~ f-uzk g<sup>^</sup>ff-izk

3. g~ f-usk g<sup>^</sup>ff-isk

\_Impers. sg.\_ 2 gef-sk; \_pl.\_ 1 gef-umk, 2 gef-izk.

\_Partic. pres.\_ gef-andisk; \_pret.\_ gef-izk \_neut.\_

\_Infin.\_ gef-ask.

#### Strong Verbs

132. In the strong verbs the plur. of the pret. indic. generally has a different vowel from that of the sing. The 1 sg. pret. of the middle voice always has the vowel of the pl. pret.: \_g~ fumk\_. The pret. subj. has the vowel of the pret. indic. plur. mutated: \_skaut\_ (he shot), \_skutu\_ (they shot), \_skyti\_ (he might shoot). But there is no mutation in verbs of the first conj.: \_hlj~ pi\_.

inf. *\_hlaupa\_* (leap).

133. The pres. indic. sing. mutates the root-vowel in all three persons: *\_ek sk̥t̥\_*, *^% sk̥tr̥\_*, *\_hann sk̥tr̥\_*, infin. *\_skj- ta\_* (shoot). *\_e\_* however is not mutated: *\_ek gef\_*, *^% gefr\_*. The inflectional *\_r\_* is liable to the same modifications as the *\_r\_* of nouns (‘§ 32): *\_sk̥nn\_*, *\_v̥x\_*, infin. *\_sk̥na\_* (shine), *\_vaxa\_* (grow).

134. Verbs in *\_ld\_* change the *\_d\_* into *\_t\_* in the 1, 3 sg. pret. indic. and in the imper. sg.: *\_helt\_* (held), *\_halt\_* (hold!), infin. *\_halda\_*. *\_nd\_* becomes *\_tt\_*, and *\_ng\_* becomes *\_kk\_* under the same conditions: *\_binda\_* (bind), *\_ganga\_* (go), pret. *\_batt\_*, *\_gekk\_*, imper. *\_bitt\_*, *\_gakk\_*.

135. The *\_t\_* of the 2 sg. pret. indic. is doubled after a long accented vowel: *^% s̥ tt\_* (thou sawest). If the 1 sg. pret. indic. ends in *\_t\_* or *\_^o\_*, the 2 sg. ends in *\_zt\_*: *\_l̥ t\_* (I let), *^% l̥ zt\_*, *\_bau^o\_* (I offered) *^% bauzt\_*.

136. There are seven conjugations of strong verbs, distinguished mainly by the characteristic vowels of their preterites.

137.

#### I. 'Fall'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

<i>falla</i> ( <i>_fall_</i> )	<i>f̥ llr</i>	<i>fell</i>	<i>fellu</i>	<i>fallinn</i>
<i>l̥ ta</i> ( <i>_let_</i> )	<i>l̥ ftr</i>	<i>l̥ t</i>	<i>l̥ tu</i>	<i>l̥ tinn</i>
<i>r̥ ^a</i> ( <i>_advise_</i> )	<i>r̥ f̥ ^r</i>	<i>r̥ ^o</i>	<i>r̥ ^u</i>	<i>r̥ ^inn</i>
<i>heita</i> ( <i>_call_</i> )	<i>heitr</i>	<i>h̥ t</i>	<i>h̥ tu</i>	<i>heitinn</i>
<i>halda</i> ( <i>_hold_</i> )	<i>h̥ ldr</i>	<i>helt</i>	<i>heldu</i>	<i>haldinn</i>
<i>ganga</i> ( <i>_go_</i> )	<i>g̥ ngr</i>	<i>gekk</i>	<i>gengu</i>	<i>g̥ nginn</i>
<i>f̥</i> ( <i>_get_</i> )	<i>f̥ fr</i>	<i>fekk</i>	<i>fengu</i>	<i>f̥ nginn</i>

-----

<i>auka</i> ( <i>_increase_</i> )	<i>eykr</i>	<i>j̥ k</i>	<i>j̥ ku</i>	<i>aukinn</i>
<i>b̥ «a</i> ( <i>_dwell_</i> )	<i>b̥ ‡r</i>	<i>bj̥</i>	<i>bjoggu</i>	<i>b̥ «inn</i>
<i>h̥ «ggva</i> ( <i>_hew_</i> )	<i>h̥ «ggr</i>	<i>hj̥</i>	<i>hjoggu</i>	<i>h̥ «ggvinn</i>
<i>hlaupa</i> ( <i>_leap_</i> )	<i>hleypr</i>	<i>hlj̥ p</i>	<i>hlj̥ pu</i>	<i>hlaupinn</i>

138. The following have weak preterites in *\_r\_*:

<i>gr̥ a</i> ( <i>_grow_</i> )	<i>gr̥ r</i>	<i>gr̥ ¶ri</i>	<i>gr̥ ¶ru</i>	<i>gr̥ inn</i>
<i>r̥ a</i> ( <i>_row_</i> )	<i>r̥ r</i>	<i>r̥ ¶ri</i>	<i>r̥ ¶ru</i>	<i>r̥ inn</i>
<i>sn̥ «a</i> ( <i>_twist_</i> )	<i>sn̥ ‡r</i>	<i>sn̥ ¶ri</i>	<i>sn̥ ¶ru</i>	<i>sn̥ «inn</i>

139. *\_heita\_* in the passive sense of 'to be named, called' has a weak present: *\_ek heiti\_*, *^% heitir\_*.

140.

## II. 'Shake'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

fara (_go_)	f~ rr	f~ r	f~ ru	farinn
grafa (_dig_)	gr~ fr	gr~ f	gr~ fu	grafinn
hla^a (_load_)	hl~ ^r	hl~ ^o	hl~ ^u	hla^qinn
vaxa (_grow_)	v~ x	~ x	~ xu	vaxinn
standa (_stand_)	st~ ndr	st~ ^o	st~ ^u	sta^qinn
aka (_drive_)	~ kr	~ k	~ ku	~ kinn
taka (_take_)	t~ kr	t~ k	t~ ku	t~ kinn
draga (_draw_)	dr~ gr	dr~	dr~ gu	dr~ ginn
fl~ (_flay_)	fl~ fr	fl~	fl~ gu	fl~ ginn
sl~ (_strike_)	sl~ fr	sl~	sl~ gu	sl~ ginn

141. The following have weak presents:

h~ fja (_lift_)	h~ fr	h~ f	h~ fu	hafinn
deyja (_die_)	deyr	d~	d~	d~ inn
hl~fja (_laugh_)	hl~fr	hl~	hl~ gu	hl~ ginn

142.

## III. 'Bind'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

bresta (_burst_)	brestr	brast	brustu	brostinn
hverfa (_turn_)	hverfr	hvarf	hurfu	horfinn
svelga (_swallow_)	svelgr	svalg	sulgu	s~ lginn
ver^a (_become_)	ver^r	var^o	ur^u	or^qinn
skj~ lfa (_shake_)	skelfr	skalf	skulfu	skolfinn
drekka (_drink_)	drekkr	drakk	drukku	drukkinn
finna (_find_)	finnr	fann	fundu	fundinn
vinna (_win_)	vinnr	vann	unnu	unninn
binda (_bind_)	bindr	batt	bundu	bundinn
springa (_spring_)	springr	sprakk	sprungu	sprunginn
stinga (_pierce_)	stingr	stakk	stungu	stunginn
breg^a (_pull_)	breg^r	br~	brug^u	brug^qinn
s^¶kkva (_sink_)	s^¶kkr	s`¶kk	sukku	sokkinn
st^¶kkva (_spring_)	st^¶kkr	st`¶kk	stukku	stokkinn

143. The following have weak presents (which makes however no difference in their conjugation):

br~ nna (_burn_)	br~ nnr	brann	brunnu	brunninn
r~ nna (_run_)	r~ nnr	rann	runnu	runninn

144.

## IV. 'Bear'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

bera (\_carry\_)    berr    bar    b~ ru    borinn  
 nema (\_take\_)    nemr    nam    n~ mu    numinn  
 fela (\_hide\_)    felr    fal    f~ lu    f~ lginn  
 koma (\_come\_)    k~mr    kom    kv~ mu    kominn  
 sofa (\_sleep\_)    s~fr    svaf    sv~ fu    sofinn

145.

#### V. 'Give'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

drepa (\_kill\_)    depr    drap    dr~ pu    dreppinn  
 gefa (\_give\_)    gefr    gaf    g~ fu    gefinn  
 kve^a (\_say\_)    kve^r    kva^o    kv~ ^u    kve^qinn  
 meta (\_estimate\_)    metr    mat    m~ tu    metinn  
 reka (\_drive\_)    rekr    rak    r~ ku    rekinn  
 eta (\_eat\_)    etr    ~ t    ~ tu    etinn  
 sj~ (\_see\_)    s~ r[6]    s~    s~ [7]    s~ nn

[Footnote 6: s~, s~ r, s~ r; sj~ m, s~ ^o, sj~ . Subj. s~, s~ r, s~ ; s~ m, s~ ^o, s~ .]

[Footnote 7: s~ m, s~ i^o, s~ ]

146. The following have weak presents:--

bi^ja (\_ash\_)    bi^r    ba^o    b~ ^u    be^qinn  
 sitja (\_sit\_)    sitr    sat    s~ tu    setinn  
 liggja (\_lie\_)    liggr    l~    l~ gum    leginn  
 ^ggja (\_receive\_)    ^gr    ^%gu    ^%ginn

147.

#### VI. 'Shine'-conjugation

INFIN.            THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

b~«ta (\_bite\_)    b~«tr    beit    bitu    bitinn  
 dr~«fa (\_drive\_)    dr~«fr    dreif    drifu    driftinn  
 gr~«pa (\_grasp\_)    gr~«pr    greip    gripu    gripinn  
 l~«^a (\_go\_)    l~«^r    lei^o    li^u    li^qinn  
 l~«ta (\_look\_)    l~«tr    leit    litu    litinn  
 r~«^a (\_ride\_)    r~«^r    rei^o    ri^u    ri^qinn  
 s~«ga (\_sink\_)    s~«gr    seig    sigu    siginn  
 sl~«ta (\_tear\_)    sl~«tr    sleit    slitu    slitinn  
 st~«ga (\_advance\_)    st~«gr    steig    stigu    stiginn  
 b~«^a (\_wait\_)    b~«^r    bei^o    bi^u    bei^nn

148. The following has a weak present:

v~«kja (\_move\_)    v~«kr    veik    viku    vikinn

## VII. 'Choose'-conjugation

INFIN. THIRD PRES. PRT. SING. PRT. PL. PTC. PRT.

bj <sup>-</sup> ^a (_offer_)	b <sup>-</sup> ‡^r	bau <sup>^o</sup>	bu <sup>^u</sup>	bo <sup>^u</sup> inn
brj <sup>-</sup> ta (_break_)	br <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	braut	brutu	brotinn
flj <sup>-</sup> ta (_float_)	fl <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	flaut	flutu	flotinn
hlj <sup>-</sup> ta (_receive_)	hl <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	hlaut	hlutu	hlotinn
kj <sup>-</sup> sa (_choose_)	k <sup>-</sup> ‡ss	kaus	kusum	kosinn
nj <sup>-</sup> ta (_enjoy_)	n <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	naut	nutu	notinn
skj <sup>-</sup> ta (_shoot_)	sk <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	skaut	skutu	skotinn
drj <sup>-</sup> «pa (_drop_)	dr <sup>-</sup> ‡pr	draup	drupu	dropinn
lj <sup>-</sup> «ga (_tell lies_)	l <sup>-</sup> ‡gr	laug	lugu	loginn
l <sup>-</sup> «ka (_close_)	l <sup>-</sup> ‡kr	lauk	luku	lokinn
l <sup>-</sup> «ta (_bend_)	l <sup>-</sup> ‡tr	laut	lutu	lotinn
flj <sup>-</sup> «ga (_fly_)	fl <sup>-</sup> ‡gr	fl-	flugu	floginn

## Weak Verbs

150. There are three conjugations of weak verbs. All those of the first conjugation have mutated vowels in the pres., and form their pret. with \_^o\_ (\_d\_, \_t\_): \_heyra\_ (hear), \_heyr<sup>^o</sup>a\_. Those of the second form their pret. in the same way, but have unmutated vowels in the pres.: \_hafa\_ (have) \_haf<sup>^o</sup>a\_. Those of the third form their pret. in \_a<sup>^o</sup>a\_: \_kalla\_ (call), \_kalla<sup>^o</sup>a\_.

## I. 'Hear'-conjugation

## Active

INDICATIVE SUBJUNCTIVE

_Pres. sg._	1. heyr-i	heyr-a
2.	heyr-ir	heyr-ir
3.	heyr-ir	heyr-i

_pl._	1. heyr-um	heyr-im
2.	heyr-^o	heyr-^o
3.	heyr-a	heyr-i

_Pret. sg._	1. heyr-^o	heyr-^o
2.	heyr-^o	heyr-^o
3.	heyr-^o	heyr-^o

_pl._	1. heyr-^o	heyr-^o
2.	heyr-^o	heyr-^o
3.	heyr-^o	heyr-^o

\_Imper. sg.\_ 1. heyr; \_pl.\_ 1. heyr-um, 2. heyr-i<sup>°</sup>.

\_Partic. pres.\_ heyr-andi; \_pret.\_ heyr-^<sup>o</sup>r.

\_Infin.\_ heyr-a.

### Middle

#### INDICATIVE      SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. heyr-umk      heyr-umk

2. heyr-isk      heyr-isk

3. heyr-isk      heyr-isk

\_pl.\_ 1. heyr-umk      heyr-imk

2. heyr-izk      heyr-izk

3. heyr-ask      heyr-isk

\_Pret. sg.\_ 1. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>umk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>umk

2. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>isk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>isk

3. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>isk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>isk

\_pl.\_ 1. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>umk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>imk

2. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>uzk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>izk

3. heyr-^<sup>o</sup>usk      heyr-^<sup>o</sup>isk

\_Imper. sg.\_ 2. heyr-sk; \_pl.\_ 1. heyr-umk, 2. heyr-izk.

\_Partic. pres.\_ heyr-andisk; \_pret.\_ heyr-zk \_neut.\_

\_Infin.\_ heyr-ask.

#### A. Without vowel-change

152. The inflectional ^<sup>o</sup> becomes d after long syllables ending in l or n: sigla\_ (sail), siglda\_; n~ fna\_ (name), n~ fnda\_, n~ fndr\_.

153. -^<sup>o</sup> becomes dd: lei^<sup>o</sup>a\_ (lead), leidda\_.

154. ^<sup>o</sup> after s and t becomes t: reisa\_ (raise), reista\_; m~ ta\_ (meet), m~ tta\_. Also in a few verbs in l\_, n\_: m^fla\_ (speak), m^fta\_; sp~ nna\_ (buckle), sp~ nta\_.

155. After nd\_ and pt\_ it is dropped: s~ nda\_ (send), s~ nda\_, s~ ndr\_; lypta\_ (lift), lypta\_.

156. It is preserved in such verbs as the following: d~ ma\_ (judge), d~ m^<sup>o</sup>a\_; f~ ra\_ (lead), f~ r^<sup>o</sup>a\_; h~ r^<sup>o</sup>a\_ (harden), h~ r^<sup>o</sup>a\_; hleypa\_ (gallop), hleyp^<sup>o</sup>a\_.

#### B. With vowel-change

157. All these verbs have j preceded by a short syllable (t~ lja), or a long vowel without any cons. after it (d~ tja), or gg\_ (l~ ggja); the j being kept before a\_ and u\_, as in the pres. ind. of spyrrja\_ (ask): spyrr\_, spyrr\_, spyrr\_;

\_spyrjum\_, \_spyri<sup>o</sup>\_, \_spyrja\_, pres. subj. 1 sg. \_ek spyrja\_; they unmutate their vowel in the pret. and ptc. pret. (spur<sup>o</sup>a, spur<sup>o</sup>r), the mutation being restored in the pret. subj. \_spr<sup>o</sup>a\_, \_spr<sup>o</sup>ir\_, etc. The ptc. pret. often has an \_i before the ^o.

b <sup>~</sup> rja (_strike_)	bar <sup>~</sup> a	bar <sup>~</sup> r
l <sup>~</sup> ggja (_lay_)	lag <sup>~</sup> a	lag(i) <sup>~</sup> r
t <sup>~</sup> lja (_tell_)	tal <sup>~</sup> a	tal(i) <sup>~</sup> r
v <sup>~</sup> kja (_wake_)	vak <sup>~</sup> a	vak <sup>~</sup> r
flytja (_remove_)	flutta	fluttr
d <sup>~</sup> ‡ja (_shake_)	d <sup>~</sup> « <sup>~</sup> a	d <sup>~</sup> « <sup>~</sup> r

158. The following keep the mutated vowel throughout:

s <sup>~</sup> lja (_sell_)	s <sup>~</sup> lda	s <sup>~</sup> ldr
s <sup>~</sup> tja (_set_)	s <sup>~</sup> tta	s <sup>~</sup> ttr

### C.

159. The following are irregular:

s <sup>~</sup> kja (_seek_)	s <sup>~</sup> tta	s <sup>~</sup> ttr
^%kkja (_seem_)	^%tta	^%ttr

Subj. pret. \_s<sup>~</sup> tta\_, ^%tta\_.

160. The following has an adj. for its partic. pret.:

g· «ì ra (_make_)	g· «ì r <sup>~</sup> a	g· «ì rr.
-------------------	------------------------	-----------

### II. 'Have'-conjugation

161. The few verbs of this class are conjugated like those of conj. I, except that some of them have imperatives in \_i: \_vaki\_, ^%fi\_; \_uni\_. \_lifa\_, s<sup>~</sup> gja\_ have imper. \_lif\_, s<sup>~</sup> g\_. They mutate the vowel of the pret. subj. (yn<sup>~</sup>a). Their partic. pret. generally occurs only in the neut.; sometimes the \_a is dropped.

lifa (_live_)	lifi	lif <sup>~</sup> a	lifat
una (_be contented_)	uni	un <sup>~</sup> a	unat
skorta (_be wanting_)	skorti	skorta	skort
^%la (_endure_)	^%li	^%l <sup>~</sup> a	^%lat
^%ra (_dare_)	^%ri	^%r <sup>~</sup> a	^%rat
n <sup>~</sup> (_attain_)	n <sup>~</sup> i	n <sup>~</sup> ^ <sup>~</sup> a	n <sup>~</sup> ^ <sup>~</sup> r, n <sup>~</sup> it

162. The following show mutation:

s <sup>~</sup> gja (_say_)	s <sup>~</sup> gi	sag <sup>~</sup> a	sag <sup>~</sup> r
^%gja (_be silent_)	^%gi	^%g <sup>~</sup> a	^%gat
hafa (_have_)	h <sup>~</sup> fi	haf <sup>~</sup> a	haf <sup>~</sup> r
kaupa (_buy_)	kaupi	keypta	keyptr

163. The present indic. of the first three is as follows:

\_Sing.\_ 1. h~ fi      s~ gi      ^%gi  
      2, 3. h~ fir      s~ gir      ^%gir

\_Plur.\_ 1. h` «fum      s~ gjum      ^%gjum  
      2. hafi^°      s~ gi^°      ^%gi^°  
      3. hafa      s~ gja      ^%gja

164. The rest of \_hafa\_ is regular. Pres. subj. \_hafa\_, \_hafir\_,  
\_hafi\_; \_hafim\_, \_hafi^°\_, \_hafi\_. Pret. indic. \_haf^%a\_,  
\_haf^%ir\_, \_haf^%i\_; \_h` «fdum\_, \_h` «f^%u^°\_, \_h` «f^%u\_. Pret. subj.  
\_h~ f^%a\_, \_h~ f^%ir\_, \_h~ f^%i\_; \_h~ f^%im\_, \_h~ f^%i^°\_, \_h~ f^%i\_. Imper.  
\_haf\_, \_h` «fum\_, \_hafi^°\_. Ptc. \_hafandi\_, \_haf^%r\_.

### III. 'Call'-conjugation

#### Active

##### INDICATIVE      SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. kall-a      kall-a  
      2. kall-ar      kall-ir  
      3. kall-ar      kall-i

\_pl.\_ 1. k` «ll-um      kall-im  
      2. kall-i^°      kall-i^°  
      3. kall-a      kall-i

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. kall-a^%a      kall-a^%a  
      2. kall-a^%ir      kall-a^%ir  
      3. kall-a^%i      kall-a^%i

\_pl.\_ 1. k` «ll-u^%um      kall-a^%im  
      2. k` «ll-u^%u^°      kall-a^%i^°  
      3. k` «ll-u^%u      kall-a^%i

\_Imper. sing.\_ 2. kall-a; \_plur.\_ 1. k` «ll-um, 2. kall-i^°.

\_Partic. pres.\_ kall-andi; \_pret.\_ kalla^%r (\_neut.\_ kallat).

\_Infin.\_ kalla.

#### Middle

##### INDICATIVE      SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. k` «ll-umk      k` «ll-umk  
      2. kall-ask      kall-isk  
      3. kall-ask      kall-isk

\_pl.\_ 1. k` «ll-umk      kall-imk  
      2. kall-izk      kall-izk  
      3. kall-ask      kall-isk

\_Pret. sg.\_ 1. k' «ll-u^umk      k' «ll-u^umk

2. kall-a^qsk      kall-a^qsk

3. kall-a^qsk      kall-a^qsk

\_pl.\_ 1. k' «ll-u^umk      kall-a^qmk

2. k' «ll-u^uzk      kall-a^qzk

3. k' «ll-u^usk      kall-a^qsk

\_Imper. sing.\_ 2. kall-ask; \_pl.\_ 1. k' «ll-umk, 2. kall-izk.

\_Partic. pres.\_ kall-andisk; \_pret.\_ kall-azk \_neut.\_

\_Infin.\_ kall-ask.

165. So also \_byrja\_ (begin), \_h~ rja\_ (make war), \_vakna\_ (awake).

#### Strong-Weak Verbs

166. These have old strong preterites for their presents, from which new weak preterites are formed.

INFIN.      PRES. SG.    PRES. PL.    PRT.      PTC.

eiga (\_possess\_) ~      eigu      ~ tta      ~ ttr

kunna (\_can\_) kann      kunnu      kunna      kunnat \_n.\_

mega (\_can\_) m~      megu      m~ tta      m~ tt \_n.\_

munu (\_remember\_) man      munu      mun^a      munat \_n.\_

munu (\_will\_) mun      munu      mun^a      ----

skulu (\_shall\_) skal      skulu      skylda      skyldr

^%irfa (\_need\_) ^%arf      ^%rfu      ^%rfta      ^%rft \_n.\_

unna (\_love\_) ann      unnu      unna      unnt \_n.\_

vita (\_know\_) veit      vitu      vissa      vita^r

167. Of these verbs \_munu\_ and \_skulu\_ have preterite infinitives: \_mundu\_, \_skyldu\_.

#### Anomalous Verbs

168. \_Vilja\_ (will):

Present

Sing.      Plur.

1. vil      viljum

2. vill      vili^~

3. vill      vilja

\_Subj. pres.\_ vili. \_Pret. ind.\_ vilda. \_Ptc. prt.\_ viljat.

169. \_Vera\_ (be):

INDICATIVE      SUBJUNCTIVE

\_Pres. sg.\_ 1. em s~

2. ert s~ r

3. er s~

\_pl.\_ 1. erum s~ m

2. eru^o s~ ^o

3. eru s~

\_Pret. sg.\_ 1. var v^fra

2. vart v^frir

3. var v^fri

\_pl.\_ 1. v~ rum v^frim

2. v~ ru^o v^fri^o

3. v~ ru v^fri

\_Imper. sg.\_ ver; \_pl.\_ veri^o. \_Ptc. prt.\_ verit \_n.\_

## COMPOSITION

170. Composition with the genitive is very frequent in Icelandic.

Thus by the side of \_skip-stj~ rn\_ (ship-steering) we find

\_skips-brot\_ (ship's breaking, shipwreck), \_skipa-h~ rr\_ (army of ships, fleet). Genitival composition often expresses possession, as in \_konungs-skip\_ (king's ship).

## DERIVATION

### Prefixes

171. Prefixes are much less used in Icelandic than in Old English.

\*al-\* 'quite,' 'very': \_al-b~ «inn\_ 'quite ready,' \_al-snotr\_ 'very clever.'

\*all-\* 'all,' 'very': \_all-valdr\_ 'all-ruler, monarch,'  
\_all-har^o r\_ 'very hard,' \_all-st~ rum\_ 'very greatly.'

\*and-\* 'against': \_and-lit\_ 'countenance' (\_lita\_, look),  
\_and-svar\_ 'answer.'

\*fj~ «l-\* 'many': \_fj~ «l-m~ nni\_ 'multitude' (\_ma^o r\_, man).

\*mis-\* 'mis-': \_mis-l~ «ka\_ 'displease.'

\*-«-\* 'un-': \_-«-fri^o r\_ 'war' (\_fri^o r\_, peace), \_-«-happ\_ 'misfortune' (\_happ\_ luck).

### Endings

(a) Nouns

Personal

172. \*-ingr\*, \*-ingi\*, \*-ing\*: \_v~«kingr\_ 'pirate,' \_h~«f~ingi\_ 'chief,' \_k~rling\_ 'old woman.'

Abstract

173. \*-~, fem. with mutation: \_f~gr~o\_ 'beauty' (\_fagr\_, fair), \_f~r~o\_ 'journey' (\_fara\_, go), \_l~ng~o\_ 'length' (\_langr\_, long).

\*-ing\*, fem.: \_svipting\_ 'pulling,' \_v~«king\_ 'piracy,' \_vir~ing\_ 'honour.'

\*-leikr\*, masc.: \_k~r-leikr\_ 'affection' (\_h~rr\_, dear), \_skj~t-leikr\_ 'speed' (\_skj~tr\_, swift).

\*-an\*, \*-un\*, fem.: \_skipan\_ 'arrangement,' \_sk~mtun\_ 'amusement.'

(b) Adjectives

174. \*-ugr\*: \_r~^~ugr\_ 'sagacious,' \_^~%~ugr\_ 'strong.'

\*-~ttr\*: \_koll~ttr\_ 'bald,' \_~nd~ttr\_ 'fierce.'

\*-lauss\* '-less': \_f~-lauss\_ 'moneyless,' \_~tta-lauss\_ 'without fear.'

\*-ligr\* '-ly': \_undr-ligr\_ 'wonderful,' \_sann-ligr\_ 'probable' (\_sannr\_, true).

\*-samr\*: \_l~«kn-samr\_ 'gracious,' \_skyn-samr\_ 'intelligent.'

\*-ver~r\* '-ward': \_ofan-ver~r\_ 'upper.'

(c) Verbs

175. \*-na\*: \_brotna\_ 'be broken' (\_brotinn\_, broken), \_hv~«tna\_ 'become white,' \_vakna\_ 'awake.' Used to form intransitive and inchoative verbs of the third conj.

(d) Adverbs

176. \*-liga\* '-ly': \_undar-liga\_ 'wonderfully,' \_st~rk-liga\_ 'strongly' (\_st~rkr\_, strong).

\*-um\*, dat. pl.: \_st~rum\_ 'greatly' (\_st~rr\_, great).

177. Icelandic syntax greatly resembles Old English, but has several peculiarities of its own.

#### Concord

178. Concord is carried out very strictly in Icelandic: \_allir m~ nn v~ ru b~ «nir\_ 'all the men were ready,' \_allir v~ ru drepnir\_ 'all were killed.'

179. A plural adj. or pronoun referring to two nouns of different (natural or grammatical) gender is always put in the neuter: \_^% gekk hann upp, ok me^° honum Loki\_ (masc.), \_ok ^ j~ lfi\_ (masc.), \_ok R~ «skva\_ (fem.). \_^% er ^%au\_ (neut.) \_h~ «f~u l~ «tla hri^° g~ ngit...\_ 'he landed, and with him L., and ^ ., and R. When they had walked for some time...'

#### Cases

180. The extensive use of the instrumental dative is very characteristic of Icelandic: whenever the direct object of a verb can be considered as the instrument of the action expressed by the verb, it is put in the dative, as in \_kasta spj~ ti\_ 'throw a spear' (lit. 'throw \_with\_ a spear'), \_hann helt hamarskaptinu\_ 'he grasped the handle of the hammer,' \_heita ^%~«\_ 'promise that,' \_j~ ta ^%~«\_ 'agree to that.'

#### Adjectives

181. The weak form of adjectives is used as in O.E. after the definite article, \_^%ssi\_ and other demonstratives. \_annarr\_ (other) is always strong.

182., An adj. is often set in apposition to a following noun to denote part of it: \_eiga h~ lft d~ frit\_ 'to have half of the animal,' \_~ «nnur ^%au\_ 'the rest of them,' \_of mi~ja n~ tt\_ 'in the middle of the night.'

#### Pronouns

183. \_s~ \_ is often put pleonastically before the definite article \_inn\_, both before and after the subst.: \_s~ inn ungi ma^°r\_ 'that young man,' \_hafit ^%at it dj~ «pa\_ 'the deep sea.'

184. The definite article is generally not expressed at all, or else \_einn\_, \_einnhv~ rr\_ is used.

185. A noun (often a proper name) is often put in apposition to a dual pron. of the first and second persons, or a plur. of the third person: \_^% f~ lagar\_, 'thou and thy companions,' \_me^° ^%im ~ ka\_ 'with him and ~ ki.' Similarly \_st~ ndr ^ - rr upp ok ^%air f~ lagar\_ 'Thor and his companions get up.'

186. The plurals \_v~ r\_, \_^%r\_ are sometimes used instead of the

singulare *\_ek\_*, *\_sik\_*, especially when a king is speaking or being spoken to.

187. *\_sik\_* and *\_s~r\_* are used in a strictly reflexive sense, referring back to the subject of the sentence, like *\_se\_* in Latin: *\_^orr bau^° honum til matar me^° s~r\_* 'Thor asked him to supper with him.'

## Verbs

188. The tenses for which there is no inflection in the active, and all those of the passive, are formed by the auxiliaries *\_skal\_* (shall), *\_hafa\_* (have), *\_vera\_* (be) with the infin. and ptc. pret., much as in modern English.

189. The historical present is much used, often alternating abruptly with the preterite.

190. The middle voice is used: (1) in a purely reflexive sense: *\_sparas\_* 'spare,' *\_sparask\_* 'spare oneself, reserve one's strength.' (2) intransitively: *\_b~a\_* 'prepare,' *\_b~ask\_* 'become ready, be ready'; *\_s~tja\_* 'set,' *\_s~tjask\_* 'sit down'; *\_s~tna\_* 'show,' *\_s~tnask\_* 'appear, seem.' (3) reciprocally: *\_b~rja\_* 'strike,' *\_b~rjask\_* 'fight'; *\_hitta\_*, 'find,' *\_hittask\_* 'meet.' In other cases it specializes the meaning of the verb, often emphasizing the idea of energy or effort: *\_koma\_* 'come,' *\_komask\_* 'make one's way.'

191. The impersonal form of expression is widely used in Icelandic: *\_rak ~ storm\_* (acc.) *\_fyrir ^3éim\_* 'a storm was driven in their face.'

192. The indef. 'one' is expressed in the same way by the third pers. sg., and this form of expression is often used when the subject is perfectly definite: *\_ok freista skal ^3éssar ~^3éttar\_* 'and this feat shall be tried (by you).'

193. The abrupt change from the indirect to the direct narration is very common: *\_Haraldi konungi var sagt at ^3ár var komit bjarnð^tri, 'ok ~ "sl~ nzkr ma^°r\_,* 'King Harold was told that a bear had arrived, and that an Icelander owned it.' The direct narration is also used after *\_at\_* (that): *\_hann svarar at 'ek skal r~^a til H~ ljar'* 'he answers that he will ride to Hel.'

## TEXTS

[Note: The asterisks are to help find the spots mentioned in the notes. (I took out the line numbers to keep the line width as close to 65 characters as possible.) --B.C.]

### I. THOR

^ - rr er ~ sanna framastr, s~ er kalla^r er ~ sa-^%rr e^%a  
‘“ku-^%rr; hann er st~ rkastr allra gu^anna ok manna.  
Hann ~ ^%ar r~ «ki er ^ r~ «^vargar heita, en h~ «ll hans heitir [\*]  
Bilsk~«rnir; ~ «^%aim sal eru fimm hundru^o g~ lfa ok fj~ rir tigir;  
^%at er h~ «s mest, sv~ at m~ nn hafa g~ «l rt. [\*]

^ - rr ~ hafra tv~, er sv~ heita, Tann-gnj~ str ok Tann-  
grisnir, ok rei^o ^% er hann ~ kr, en hafrarnir draga rei^ina;  
^% « er hann kalla^r ‘“ku^%rr. Hann ~ ok ^%at kost-gripi.  
Einn ^%ira er hamarrinn Mj~ «llnir, er hr~ «m-^%arsar ok berg-  
risar k~ nna, ^% er hann k~mr ~ lopt, ok er ^%at eigi undarligt:  
hann h~ fir lamit margan haus ~ f~ ^rum e^%a fr^fndum ^%ira.  
Annan grip ~ hann b~ ztan, m~ gin-gjar^ar; ok er hann  
sp~ nnir ^%im um sik, ^% v~ x honum ~ s-m~ gin h~ lfu. En [\*]  
^%ja hlut ~ hann ^%ann er mikill gripr er ~ «, ^%at eru j~ rn-  
gl~ far; ^%ira m~ hann eigi missa vi^o hamarskapit. En  
engi er sv~ fr~ ^r at t~ lja kunni ‘«ll st~ r-virki hans.

## II. THOR AND “GAR^ ALOKI

^ at er upp-haf ^%essa m~ ls at ‘“ku^%rr f~ r me^o hafra s~ «na [\*]  
ok rei^o, ok me^o honum s~ ~ ss er Loki er kalla^r; koma  
^%ir at kveldi til eins b~ nda ok f~ ^%ar n~ tt-sta^o. En um  
kveldit t~ k ^ - rr hafra s~ «na, ok skar b~ ^%a; ~ ptir ^%at v~ ru  
^%ir fl~ gnir ok bornir til k~ tils; en er so^it var, ^% s~ ttisk [\*]  
^ - rr til n~ tt-ver^ar ok ^%ir lags-m~ nn. ^ - rr bau^o til matar  
me^o s~ r b~ ndanum, ok konu hans, ok b~ «rnum ^%ira; sonr  
b~ nda h~ t ~ j~ lfi, en R~ «skva d~ ttir. ^ ~ lag^i ^ - rr hafr-  
st~ «kurnar utar fr~ eldinum, ok m~fti at b~ ndi ok heima-m~ nn  
hans skyldu kasta ~ hafrst~ «kurnar beinunum. ~ j~ lfi, sonr  
b~ nda, helt ~ l~fr-l~ gg hafrsins, ok spr~ tti ~ kn~ «fi s~ «num, ok [\*]  
braut til m~ rgjar. ^ - rr dval^isk ^%ar of n~ ttina; en ~ « - ttu [\*]  
fyrir dag st~ ^ o hann upp, ok kl~fddi sik, t~ k hamarinn  
Mj~ «llni ok br~ upp, ok v~ «g^i hafrst~ «kurnar; st~ ^u ^% upp  
hafrarnir, ok var ^% annarr haltr ~ ptra f~ ti. ~ at fann ^ - rr  
ok tal^i at b~ ndinn e^%a hans hj~ n mundi eigi skynsamliga  
hafa farit me^o beinum hafrsins: k~ nnir hann at brotinn var  
l~frl~ ggrinn. Eigi ^%arf langt fr~ ^% « at s~ gj~ vita m~ gu ^%at  
allir hv~ rsu hr~fddr b~ ndinn mundi vera, er hann s~ at ^ - rr  
l~ t s~ «ga br~ fnnar ofan fyrir augun; en ^%at er s~ augnanna, [\*]  
^% hug^isk hann falla mundu fyrir sj~ nnni einni samt; hann [\*]  
h~ r^i h~ ndrnar at hamar-skaptinu sv~ at hv~ «tnu^u kn~ «arnir.  
En b~ ndinn g~ «l r^i sem v~ n var, ok ‘«ll hj~ nin: k~ «llu^u ~ ka-  
fliga, b~ ^u s~ r fri^ar, bu^u at fyrir kv~fmi alt ^%at er ^%au  
~ ttu. En er hann s~ hr~fzlu ^%ira, ^% gekk af honum  
m~ ^rin, ok sefa^isk hann; ok t~ k af ^%im ~ « s~ftt b~ «rn  
^%ira, ~ j~ lfa ok R~ «sku, ok g~ «l r^usl ^%au ^%skyldir ^% nustu-  
m~ nn ~ rs, ok fylgja ^%au honum jafnan s~ «^an.

L~ t hann ^%ar ~ ptir hafra, ok byrja^i f~ r^ina austr ~ «  
J~ «tun-heima, ok alt til hafns; ok ^% f~ r hann ~ «t yfir

hafit ^%at it dj-«pa; en er hann kom til lands, ^% gekk hann upp, ok me^° honum Loki, ok ^ j- lfi, ok R` «skva. ^ ~ er ^%au h- «f^u l- «tla hr- «^g- ngit, var^° fyrir ^%im m- «rk st- r; gengu ^%au ^%ann dag allan til myrks. ^ j- lfi var allra manna [\*] f- t-hvatastr; hann bar k- #l ^ - rs, en til vista var eigi gott. ^ ~ er myrkt var or^°it, leitu^°u ^%ir s- r til n- ttsta^°ar, ok [\*] fundu fyrir s- r sk- la nakkvarn mj- «k mikinn, v- ru dyrr ~ nda, ok jafn-brei^°ar sk- lanum; ^%ar leitu^°u ^%ir s- r n- tt- b- ls. En of mi^°ja n- tt var^° land-skj- lfti mikill, gekk j- «r^°in undir ^%im skykkjum, ok skalf h- «sit. ^ ~ st- ^ - rr upp, ok h- t- lagsm- nn s- «na; ok leitu^°usk fyrir, ok fundu af-h- «s til h- gri handar i mi^°jum sk- lanum, ok gengu ^%annig; s- ttisk ^ - rr ~ « dyrrin, en ' «nnur ^%au v- ru innar fr- honum, ok v- ru ^%au hr- fdd, en ^ - rr helt hamarskaptinu, ok hug^°i at v- rja sik; ^% heyr^°u ^%au ym mikinn ok gn- #. En er kom at dagan, ^% gekk ^ - rr ~ «t, ok s- r hvar l- ma^°r skamt fr- [\*] honum ~ « sk- ginum, ok var s- eigi l- «till; hann svaf, ok hraut st- rkliga. ^ ~ ^%attisk ^ - rr skilja hvat l- tum verit haf^°i of n- ttina; hann sp- nnir sik m- gingj- «r^°um, ok ^ - x honum ~ sm- gin; en ~ « ^% « vaknar ma^°r s- , ok st- ^ - skj- tt upp; en ^% er sagt at ^ - r var^° bilt einu sinni at sl- hann me^° ham- [\*] rinum; ok spur^°i hann at nafni, en s- n- fndisk Skr- #mir: [\*] 'en eigi ^%arf ek,' sag^°i hann, 'at spryra ^%k at nafni: K- nni ek at ^% ert ~ sa^%rr; en hv- rt h- fir ^% dr- git ~ braut hanzka minn?' Seildisk ^% Skr- #mir til, ok t- k upp hanzka sinn; s- r ^ - rr ^% at ^%at haf^°i hann haft of n- ttina fyrir sk- la, en afh- «sit ^%at var ^%umlungrinn hanzkans. Skr- #mir spur^°i ef ^ - rr vildi hafa f- «ru-neysti hans, en ^ - rr j- tti ^% «. ^ ~ t- k Skr- #mir ok leysti nestbagga sinn, ok bj- sk til at eta d- «gur^°, en ^ - rr ~ « ^°rum sta^° ok hans f- lagar. Skr- #mir bau^° ^% at ^%ir l- g^°i m- «tu-neysti sitt, en ^ - rr j- tti ^% «; ^% batt Skr- #mir nest ^%ira alt ~ « einn bagga, ok lag^°i ~ bak s- r; hann gekk fyrir of daginn, ok steig h- ldr st- rum, en s- «^°an at kveldi leita^° Skr- #mir ^%im n- ttsta^°ar undir eik nakkvarri mikilli. ^ ~ m- flti Skr- #mir til ^ - rs at hann vill l- gjask ni^°r at sofna; 'en ^%r takl^° nest-baggann, ok b- «i^° til n- tt-ver^°ar [\*] y^°r.' ^ v- n- fst sofnar Skr- #mir, ok hraut fast; en ^ - rr t- k nest-baggann ok skal leysa; en sv- er at s- gja, sem ^ - «-tr- «ligt mun ^%ikkja, at engi kn- «t fekk hann leyst, ok engi ~ lar- ~ ndann hreyft, sv- at ^% v- fri lausari en ~ ^°r. Ok er hann s- r at ^%etta verk m- eigi n- #task, ^% var^° hann rei^°r, greip ^% hamarinn Mj- «llni tveim h- «ndum, ok steig fram ^ - «rum f- ti at ^%ir er Skr- #mir l- , ok l- #str ~ « h- «fu^° honum; en Skr- #mir vaknar, ok spyrr hv- rt laufs-bla^° nakkvat felli ~ « fu^° honum, e^°a hv- rt ^%ir h- f^°i ^% matazk, ok s- b- «nir til r- kkna. ^ - rr s- gir at ^%ir munu ^% sofa ganga. Ganga ^%au ^% undir a^°ra eik. Er ^%at ^%ir satt at s- gja, at ekki var [\*] ^% - ttalaust at sofa. En at mi^°ri n- tt ^% heyrir ^ - rr at Skr- #mir hr- #tr, ok s- #fr fast, sv- at dunar ~ « sk- ginum. ^ ~ st- ndr hann upp, ok g- ngr til hans, rei^°r hamarinn t- «tt ok hart, ok l- #str ofan ~ « mi^°jan hvirfil honum; hann k- nnir at hamars-mu^°rinn s- #kkr dj- «pt ~ « h- «fu^°it. En ~ « ^% « bili vaknar Skr- #mir, ok m- flti: 'hvat er n- «? fell akarn nakkvat ~ « h- «fu^°

m~ r? e^a hvat er t~«tt um ^%k, ^ rr? En ^ rr gekk apr  
skyndiliga, ok svarar at hann var ^% n~‡vakna^r, sag^q at ^%  
var mi^o n~ tt, ok enn v^fri m~ l at sofa. ^ ~ hugsa^q ^ rr ^%at,  
ef hann kv^fmi sv~ ~ f~ ri at sl~ hann it ^%^ja h~ «gg, at aldri  
skyldi hann sj~ sik s~ «^an; liggr n~« ok g^ftir ef Skr^‡mir [\*]  
sofna^q fast. En l~«tlu fyrir dagan ^% heyrir hann at Skr^‡mir  
mun sofnat hafa; st~ ndr ^% upp, ok hleypr at honum, rei^qir  
^% hamarinn af 'llu afli ok l~‡str ~ ^%nn-vangann ^%nn er  
upp vissi; s~¶kkr ^% hamarrinn upp at skaptinu. En Skr^‡-  
mir s~ ttisk upp, ok strauk of vangann, ok m^fli: 'hv~ rt  
munu fuglar nakkvarir sitja ~« tr~ nu yfir m~ r? mik gruna^q,  
er ek vakna^a, at tros nakkvat af kvistunum felli ~« h~ «fu^o  
m~ r; hv~ rt vakir ^%«, ^ rr? M~ l mun vera upp at standa  
ok kl^f^ask, en ekki eigu ^%r n~« langa lei^o fram til borgar-  
innar er k~ llu^o er ^“t-gar^r. Heyrt h~ fi ek at ^%r hafi^o  
kvusat ~« milli y^var at ek v^fra ekki l~«till ma^r v~ xti, en sj~  
skulu ^%r ^%r st~ rri m~ nn, er ^%r komi^o ~« ^“tgar^o. N~« mun  
ek r~ ^a y^r heil-r^f~: l~ ti ^%r eigi st~ rliga yfir y^r, ekki  
munu hir^m~ nn ^“tgar^a-loka vel ^%la ^%«l~«kum k~ «gur-  
sveinum k~ «pur-yr^q; en at ^“rum kosti hverfi^o apr, ok  
^%nn ^ftla ek y^r b~ tra af at taka. En ef ^%r vili^o fram [\*]  
fara, ^% st~ fni ^%r ~« austr, en ek ~ n~« nor^r lei^o til fjalla  
^%ssa er n~« munu ^%r sj~ mega.' T~ kr Skr^‡mir nest-bag-  
garm, ok kastar ~ bak s~ r, ok sn^‡r ^% rs ~ braut ~« sk~ ginn  
fr~ ^%im, ok er ^%ss eigi getit at ^fsirnir b^f^q ^% heila [\*]  
hittask.

^ rr f~ r fram ~ lei^o ok ^%ir f~ lagar, ok gekk fram til mi^s  
dags; ^% s~ ^%ir borg standa ~ v~ «llum n~«kkurum, ok s~ tuu [\*]  
hnakkann ~ bak s~ r apr, ~ ^% ^%ir fengu s~ t yfir upp; ganga  
til borgarinnar, ok var grind fyi borg-hli^nu, ok lokin apr.  
^ rr gekk ~ grindina, ok fekk eigi upp lokit; en er ^%ir  
^%eyttu at komask ~« borgina, ^% smugu ^%ir milli spalanna  
ok k~ mu sv~ inn; s~ ^% h~ «ll mikla, ok gengu ^%nnig; var  
hur^qin opin; ^% gengu ^%ir inn, ok s~ ^%r marga m~ nn  
~ tv~ b~ kki, ok flesta ~ rit st~ ra. ^ v~« n^fst koma ^%ir fyrir [\*]  
konunginn, ^“tgar^aloaka, ok kv~«ddu hann, en hann leit seint  
til ^%ira, ok glotti um t~«nn, ok m^fli: 'seint er um langan [\*]  
veg at spryja t~«^inda, e^a er annan veg en ek hygg, at ^%ssi [\*]  
svein-stauli s~ ~ku^%rr? en meiri muntu vera en m~ r l~«zk  
^%; e^a hvat ~«^% tta er ^%at er ^%r f~ lagar ^%kkizk vera vi^o  
b~«nir? Engi skal h~ r vera me^o oss s~ er eigi kunni nakkvars  
konar list e^a kunnandi um fram flesta m~ nn.' ^ ~ s~ gir s~  
er s~ «^ast gekk, er Loki heitir: 'kann ek ^% ~«^% tt, er ek em  
al-b~«nn at reyna, at engi er h~ r s~ inni er skj~ tar skal eta [\*]  
mat sinn en ek.' ^ ~ svarar ^“tgar^aloaki: ^~«^% tt er ^%at, ef  
^% ~ fnir, ok freista skal ^% ^%ssar ~«^% ttar; kalla^q utar ~ [\*]  
b~ kkinn at s~ er Logi heitir skal ganga ~ g~ lf fram, ok freista  
s~«n ~« m~ ti Loka. ^ ~ var t~ kit trog eitt, ok borit inn ~ hallar-  
g~ lfit, ok fylt af sl~ tri; s~ ttisk Loki at ^«^rum ~ nda, en Logi  
at ^«^rum, ok ~ t hv~ rr-tv~ ggja sem t~«^ast, ok m~ ttusk ~« mi^ju  
troginu; haf^q ^% Loki etit sl~ tr alt af beinum, en Logi haf^q  
ok etit sl~ tr alt ok beinin me^o, ok sv~ trogit; ok s~‡ndisk n~«

· «llum sem Loki h~ f~i l~ tit leikinn. ^ ~ spyrr ~“tgar^°aloki  
hvæt s~ inn ungi ma^°r kunni leika. En ^ j~ lfi s~ gir at hann  
mun freista at r~ nna skei^° n~ «kkur vi^° einn-hv~ rn ^ °ann er  
~“tgar^°aloki f~fr til. Hann s~ gir, ~“tgar^°aloki, at ^ °etta er  
g~ ^ ° ~“ ° tt, ok kalla ^ °ss meiri v~ n at hann s~ vel at s~ r [\*]  
b~ inn of skj~ tleikinn, ef hann skal ^ °ssa ~“ ° tt inna; en ^ °  
l~ftr hann skj~ tt ^ °ssa skulu freista. St~ ndr ^ ° upp ~“tgar^°a-  
loki, ok g~ ngr ~“t, ok var ^ °r gott skei^° at r~ nna ~ ptir sl~ ttum  
v~ lli. ^ ~ kalla ~“tgar^°aloki til s~ «n sveinstaula nakkvarn, er  
n~ fndr er Hugi, ok ba^° hann r~ nna ~ k~ «pp vi^° ^ j~ lfa. ^ ~  
taka ^ °ir it fyrsta skei^°, ok er Hugi ^ °k~ « framar at hann  
sn~‡sk aptr ~ m~ ti honum at skei^°s ~ nda. ^ ~ m~fli ~“tgar^°a-  
loki: ^ °rfa muntu, ^ j~ lfi, at l~ ggja ^ °k meir fram, ef ^ °  
skalt vinna leikinn; en ^ ° er ^ °at satt, at ekki hafa h~ r komit  
^ °ir m~ nn er m~ r ^ °kkja f~ thvatari en sv~ . ^ ~ taka ^ °ir [\*]  
aptr annat skei^°, ok ^ ° er Hugi er kominn til skei^°s ~ nda,  
ok hann sn~‡sk aptr, ^ ° var langt k~ lf-skot til ^ j~ lfa. ^ ~  
m~fli ~“tgar^°aloki: 'vel ^ °kkir m~ r ^ j~ lfi r~ nna; en eigi  
tr~ «i ek honum n~« at hann vinni leikinn, en n~« mun reyna,  
er ^ °ir r~ nna it ^ °ja skei^°it.' ^ ~ taka ^ °ir ~ nn skei^°, en  
er Hugi er kominn til skei^°s ~ nda ok sn~‡sk aptr, ok er [\*]  
^ j~ lfi eigi ^ ° kominn ~ mitt skei^°it; ^ ° s~ gj~ allir at reynt  
er um ^ °anna leik. ^ ~ spyrr ~“tgar^°aloki ^ ~ r, hvæt ^ °ira  
~“ ° tt mun vera er hann muni vilja birta fyrir ^ °im, sv~  
miklar s~ «gur sem m~ nn hafa g~ «l~ rt um st~ rvirkis hans. ^ ~  
m~fli ^ ~ rr at h~ lzt vill hann ^ °at taka til, at ^ °eyta drykkju  
vi^° einnhv~ rn mann. ~“tgar^°aloki s~ gir at ^ °at m~ vel vera;  
ok g~ ngr inn ~ h~ «llina, ok kalla skutil-svein sinn, bi^°r at  
hann taki v~ «tis-horn ^ °at, er hir^°m~ nn eru vanir at drekka af.  
^ v~ «n~fst k~¶mr fram skutilsveinn me^° horninu, ok f~fr ^ ~ r~ «  
h~ «nd. ^ ~ m~fli ~“tgar^°aloki: 'af horni ^ °ssu ^ °kkir ^ °  
vel drukkit, ef ~« einum drykk g~ ngr af, en sumir m~ nn  
drekka af ~« tveim drykkjum, en engi er sv~ l~ «till drykkju-  
ma^°r, at eigi gangi af ~« ^ °imr.' ^ ~ rr l~ «tr~ hornit, ok s~‡nisk  
ekki mikit, ok er ^ ° h~ ldr langt, en hann er mj~ «k ^ °rstr;  
t~ kr at drekka, ok svelgr allst~ rum, ok hyggr at eigi skal  
^ °rfa at l~ «ta optar at sinni ~« hornit. En er hann ^ °aut [\*]  
^ ¶rindit, ok hann laut ~ r horninu, ok s~ r hvæt lei^° drykkinum, [\*]  
ok l~ «zk honum sv~, sem all-l~ «till munr mun vera at n~« s~  
l~fgra ~« horninu en ~ ^ °r. ^ ~ m~fli ~“tgar^°aloki: 'vel er  
drukkit, ok eigi til mikit; eigi munda-k tr~ «a, ef m~ r v~ fri  
sagt fr~, at ~ sa^°rr mundi eigi meira drykk drekka; en  
^ ° veit ek at ^ ° munt vilja drekka af ~« ^ °rum drykk.'  
^ ~ rr svarar engu, s~ tr hornit ~ munn s~ r, ok hyggr n~« at  
hann skal drekka meira drykk, ok ^ °eytir ~ drykkjuna, sem  
honum vannsk til ^ ¶rindit, ok s~ r ~ nn at stikillinn hornsins  
vill ekki upp sv~ mj~ «k sem honum l~ «kar; ok er hann t~ k  
hornit af munni s~ r ok s~ r, l~ «zk honum n~« sv~, sem minna  
hafi ^ °rrit en ~« inu fyrra sinni; er n~« gott beranda bor^°  
~ horninu. ^ ~ m~fli ~“tgar^°aloki: 'hvæt er n~«, ^ ~ rr?  
muntu n~« eigi sparask til eins drykkjar meira en ^ °r mun  
hagr ~ vera? Sv~ l~ «zk m~ r, ef ^ ° skalt n~« drekka af horninu  
inn ^ °ja drykkinn, sem ^ °ssi mun mestr ^ ftla^°r; en ekki [\*]

muntu mega h~ r me^° oss heita sv~ mikill ma^°r sem ^fsir  
kalla ^%k, ef ^%k g~`ì rir eigi meira af ^%r um a^°ra leika en m~ r  
l~«zk sem um ^%anna mun vera.' ^~ var^°^~ rr rei^°r, s~ tr  
hornit ~ munn s~ r, ok drekkr sem ~ kafligast m~ hann, ok  
^%eytir sem l~ ngst ~ drykkinn; en er hann s~ ~« hornit, ^%  
haf^°i n~ « h~ lzt nakkvat munr ~ f~ ngizk, ok ^% b~f~r hann upp  
hornit, ok vill eigi drekka meira. ^~ m~f~lti ~“tgar^°aloki:  
'au^°-s~ t er n~« at m~ ttr ^%n er ekki sv~ mikill sem v~ r  
hug^°um; en vill-tu freista um fleiri leika? Sj~ m~ n~«, at  
ekki n~f~tir ^%k h~ r af.' ^~ rr svarar: 'freista m~ ek ~ nn of  
nakkvara leika, en undarliga mundi m~ r ^%kkja, ^% er ek var  
heima me^°~ sum, ef ^%k l~«kir drykkir v~fri sv~ l~«tlir kalla^°r. En  
hvat leik vili ^%r n~« bj~ ^%a m~ r?' ^~ m~f~lti ~“tgar^°aloki: ^%at  
g~`ì ra h~ r ungor sveinar er l~«tit mark mun at ^%kkja, at h~ fja  
upp af j~«r^°u k~«tt minn; en eigi munda-k kunna at m~f~la  
^%k l~«kt vi^°~ sa^%r, ef ek h~ f~a eigi s~ t fyrr at ^%k ert miklu  
minni fyrir ^%r en ek hug^°a.' ^~ v~« n~fst hlj~ p fram k~«ttr  
einn gr~ r ~ hallarg~ lfit, ok h~ ldr mikill; en ^~ rr gekk til, ok  
t~ k h~ ndi sinni ni^°r undir mi^°jan kvi^°inn, ok lypti upp, en  
k~«trinn beyg^°i k~ nginn, sv~ sem ^~ rr r~ tti upp h~«ndina; en  
er ^~ rr seildisk sv~ langt upp sem hann m~ tti l~ ngst, ^% l~ tti  
k~«trinn einum f~ ti, ok f~fr ^~ rr eigi framit ^%anna leik. ^~  
m~f~lti ~“tgar^°aloki: 'sv~ f~ r ^%ssi leikr sem mik var^°;  
K~«trinn er h~ ldr mikill, en ^~ rr er l~ gr ok l~«till hj~ st~ r~  
m~nni ^%k sem h~ r er me^° oss.' ^~ m~f~lti ^~ rr: 'sv~ l~«tinn  
sem p~ r kalli^° mik, ^% gangi n~« til einnhv~ rr, ok f~ isk vi^°  
mik; n~« em ek rei^°r.' ^~ svarar ~“tgar^°aloki, ok litask um  
~ b~ kkina, ok m~f~lti: 'eigi s~ ek ^%ann mann h~ r inni, er  
eigi mun l~«til-r~f~q~ « ^%kkja at f~ sk vi^° ^%k; ok ~ nn m~f~lti  
hann: 'sj~ m~ fyrst, kalli m~ r hingat k~ rlinguna, f~ stru m~«na [\*]  
~ lli, ok f~ isk ^~ rr vi^°hana, ef hann vill; f~ It h~ fir hon ^%  
m~nn er m~ r hafa litizk eigi ^«-st~ rkligri en ^~ rr er.' ^~ v~«  
n~fst gekk ~« h~«llina k~ rling ein g~«mul. ^~ m~f~lti ~“tgar~  
^°aloki, at hon skal taka fang vi^°~ sa^%r. Ekki er langt um.  
at g~`ì ra: sv~ f~ r fang ^%at at ^%k har^°ara er ^~ rr kn~«^°isk at  
fanginu, ^% fastara st~ ^°hon; ^% t~ k k~ rling at leita til  
^%ag^°a, ok var^°^~ rr ^% lauss ~ f~ tum, ok v~ ru ^%fr svip~  
tingar all-har^°ar, ok eigi l~ ngi ~ ^°r en ^~ rr fell ~ kn~«^°rum  
f~ ti. ^~ gekk til ~“tgar^°aloki, ba^°^%au h~ftta fanginu, ok  
sag^°i sv~, at ^~ rr mundi eigi ^%rfa at bj~ ^%a fleirum m~«num  
fang ~« hans h~«ll; var ^% ok li^°it ~ n~ tt, v~«sa^° ~“tgar^°aloki  
^~ r ok ^%im f~ l~«gum til s~ftis, ok dv~ ljasck ^%ar n~ tt-langt ~«  
g~«um fagna^°.

En at morgni, ^%gar daga^°i, st~ ndr ^~ rr upp ok ^%air  
f~ lagar, kl~f~a sik, ok eru b~«nir braut at ganga. ^~ kom  
^%ar ~“tgar^°aloki, ok l~ t s~ tja ^%sim bor^°; skorti ^% eigi  
g~«an fagna^°, mat ok drykk. En er ^%air hafa matazk, ^%  
sn~«ask ^%air til f~ r~ar. ~“tgar^°aloki fylgir ^%im ~«t, g~ ngr  
me^° ^%im braut ~ r borginni; en at skilna^°i ^% m~f~lti ~“tgar~  
^°aloki til ^~ rs, ok spyrr hv~ rnig honum ^%kkir f~ r~o s~«n  
or^°in, e^°a hv~ rt hann h~ fir hitt r~«kara mann nakkvarn en  
sik. ^~ rr svarar at eigi mun hann ^%at s~ gja, at eigi hafi

hann mikla ~«-s~ m^° farit ~« ^¾ira vi^°-skiptum; 'en ^¾ veit [\*]  
ek at ^¾r munu^° kalla mik l^«tinn mann fyrir m~ r, ok uni ek  
^¾ « illa.' ~ m^flti ~“tgar^°aloki: 'n~« skal s~ gja ^¾r it sanna,  
er ^¾ ert ~«t kominn ~ r borginni--ok ef ek lifi ok mega-k  
r~ ^¾ skaltu aldry optar ~« hana koma; ok ^¾at veit tr~«a  
m~«n, at aldry h~ f^°r ^¾ ~« hana komit, ef ek h~ f^°a vitat ~ ^¾ at  
^¾ h~ f^°r sv~ mikinn krapt me^° ^¾r, ok ^¾ haf^°r sv~ n^fr  
haft oss mikilli ~«-f~ ru. En sj~ n-hv~ rfingar h~ fi ek g~«l rt ^¾r,  
sv~ at fyrsta sinn, er ek fann ^¾ sk~ ginum, kom ek til  
fundar vi^° y^°r; ok ^¾ er ^¾ skyldir leysa nestbaggann, ^¾  
haf^°a-k bundit me^° gres-j~ rni, en ^¾ fannt eigi hvor upp  
skyldi l~ka. En ^¾ ~« n^fst laust ^¾ mik me^° hamrinum ^¾ ~«  
h~ gg, ok var it fyrsta minst, ok var ^¾ sv~ mikit, at m~ r  
mundi ~ ndask til bana, ef ~ h~ f^°r komit; en ^¾r er ^¾ s~ tt  
hj~ h~ ll minni set-berg, ok ^¾r s~ tt-u ofan ~« ^¾ ~« dala fer-  
skeytta ok einn dj~«pastan, ^¾at v~ ru hamarspor ^¾; setber-  
ginu br~ ek fyrir h~ gginn en eigi s~ tt ^¾ ^¾at. Sv~ var ok of  
leikana, er ^¾r ^¾eyttu^° vi^° hir^°m~ nn m~«na. ~ var ^¾at it  
fyrsta, er Loki g~«l r~i; hann var mj~«k soltinn, ok ~ t t~«tt; en  
s~ er Logi h~ t, ^¾at var villi-eldr, ok br~ ndi hann eigi seinna  
sl~ trit en trogit. En er ^ j~ lfi ^¾eytti r~ sina vi^° ^¾ann er  
Hugi h~ t, ^¾at var hugi minn, ok var ^ j~ lfa eigi v~fnt at  
^¾eyta skj~ t-f~ ri vi^° hann. En er ^¾ drakkt af horninu, ok  
^¾tti ^¾r seint l~« ^¾a,--en ^¾at veit tr~«a m~«n, at ^¾ var^° ^¾at  
undr, er ek munda eigi tr~«a at vera m^ftti; annarr ~ ndir  
hornsins var ~«t ~« hafi, en ^¾at s~ ttu eigi; en n~«, er ^¾ k~¶mr  
til s~fvarins, ^¾ mun-tu sj~ mega, hv~ rn ^¾r^° ^¾ h~ fir drukkit  
~ s~fnum.' ~ at eru n~« fj~«rur kalla^°ar. Ok ~ nn m^flti hann:  
'eigi ^¾tti m~ r hitt minna vera vert, er ^¾ lyptir upp k~ t-  
tinum, ok ^¾r satt at s~ gja, ^¾ hr~fddusk allir ^¾ir er s~,  
er ^¾ lyptir af j~«r^° einum f~ tinum; en s~ k~«ttr var eigi  
sem ^¾r s~¶ndisk; ^¾at var Mi^°gar^°s-ormr, er liggr um l~«nd  
~ll, ok vannsk honum varliga l~ ng^°in til, at j~«r^°ina t~ ki  
spor^°r ok h~ fu^°, ok sv~ langt seildisk ^¾ upp at skamt var  
^¾ til himins. En hitt var ok mikit undr um fangit, er ^¾  
fekkzk vi^°~ lli; fyrir ^¾ ~« at engi h~ fir s~ or^°it, ok engi  
mun ver^°a, ef sv~ gamall er at ~ lli b~«^°r, at eigi komi ~ llin  
~llum til falls. Ok er n~« ^¾at s~ tt at s~ gja, at v~ r munum  
skiljask, ok mun ^¾ b~ tr hv~ rratv~ ggju handar at ^¾r komi^°  
eigi optar mik at hitta; ek mun ~ nn annat sinn v~ rja borg  
m~«na me^° ^¾ ~«l~«kum v~ lum e^°a ~« ^°rum, sv~ at ekki vald munu  
^¾r ~ m~ r f~.' En er ^ ~ rr heyr^°i ^¾essa t~«lu, greip hann til  
hamarsins, ok breg^°r ~ lopt; en er hann skal fram rei^°a, ^¾  
s~ r hann ^¾r hv~ rgi ~“tgar^°aloka, ok ^¾ sn~¶sk hann aprtr til  
borgarinnar, ok ^ftlask ^¾ fyrir at brj~ ta borgina; ^¾ s~ r  
hann ^¾r v~«llu v~«^°a ok fagra, en enga borg. Sn~¶sk hann  
^¾ aprtr, ok f~ rr lei^° sin, til ^¾ss er hann kom aprtr ~« ^ r~«^°  
vanga.

### III. BALDER

Annarr sonr ~^qns er Baldr, ok er fr~ honum gott at

s~ gja: hann er b~ ztr, ok hann lofa allir. Hann er sv~ fagr  
 ~ -litum ok bjartr sv~ at l~þsir af honum; ok eitt gras er sv~  
 hv~tt at jafnat er til Baldrs br~ r, ^%at er allra grasa hv~«tast;  
 ok ^%ar ~ ptir m~ ttu marka hans f~ gr^o, b~f~q~ h~ r ok ~ l~«ki;  
 hann er vitrastr ~ sanna, ok f~ grstr tali~r ok l~«knsamastr. En  
 s~ « n~ tt~«ra fylgir honum at engi m~ haldask d~ mr hans. [\*]  
 Hann b~þr ^%ar sem heitir Brei~a-blik, ^%at er ~ himni; ~ « ^%im  
 sta~m~ ekki vera ~ «-hreint, sv~ sem h~ r s~ gir:

Brei~a-blik heita, ^%ar er Baldr h~ fir  
 s~ r of g~ « l~ rva sali;  
 ~ « ^%~« landi ~ er ek liggja veit  
 f~sta feikn-stafi.

#### IV. THE DEATH OF BALDER

^ at er upphaf ^%essar s~ «gu, at Baldr inn g~ ^%a dreym~q~  
 drauma st~ ra ok h~fttliga um l~«f sitt. En er hann sag~q~  
 ~ sunum draumana, ^% b~ ru ^%ir saman r~ ^% s~ «n, ok var ^%at  
 g~ « l~ rt at bei~a gri~a Baldri fyrir alls konar h~ ska; ok Frigg  
 t~ k svardaga til ^%ess, at eira skyldu Baldri eldr ok vatn, j~ rn  
 ok alls konar m~ lmr, steinar, j~ «r~q~n, vi~q~rnir, s~ ttirnar, d~þrin,  
 fuglarnir, eitr, ormar. En er ^%atta var g~ « l~ rt ok vitat, ^% var  
 ^%at sk~ mtun Baldrs ok ~ sanna at hann skyldi standa upp ~  
 ^%ngum, en allir a~ir skyldu sumir skj~ ta ~ hann, sumir  
 h~ «ggva til, sumir b~ rja grj~ ti. En hvat sem at var g~ « l~ rt,  
 saka~q~ hann ekki, ok ^%tti ^%atta «llum mikill frami. En er [\*]  
 ^%atta s~ Loki Laufeyjar-son, ^% l~«ka~q~ honum illa er Baldr  
 saka~q~ ekki. Hann gekk til F~ n-salar til Friggjar, ok br~  
 s~ r ~« konu l~«ki; ^% spyrr Frigg ef s~ « kona vissi hvat ^fsir  
 h~ «f~usk at ~ ^%nginu. Hon sag~q~ at allir skutu at Baldri,  
 ok ^%at, at hann saka~q~ ekki. ^ ~ m~flti Frigg: 'eigi munu  
 v~ pn e~a vi~ir granda Baldri; ei~a h~ fi ek ^%git af «llum  
 ^%im.' ^ ~ spyrr konan: 'hafa allir hlutir ei~a unnit at eira  
 Baldri?' ^ ~ svarar Frigg: 'v~ x vi~ar-teinungr einn fyrir  
 vestan Val-h~ll; s~ er Mistilteinn kalla~r; s~ ^%tti m~ r ungr [\*]  
 at kr~ fja ei~sins.' ^ v~ « n~fst hvarf konan ~ braut; en Loki  
 t~ k Mistiltein ok sleit upp, ok gekk til ^%ngs. En H~ « ^%r st~ ^%  
 utarliga ~« mannhringinum, ^%~« at hann var blindr. ^ ~ m~flti  
 Loki vi~o hann: 'hv~ « sk~þtr ^% ekki at Baldri?' Hann svarar:  
 ^%~« at ek s~ eigi, hvar Baldr er, ok ^%at annat, at ek em  
 vapnlauss.' ^ ~ m~flti Loki: 'g~ « l~ r~u ^% ~ l~«king annarra,  
 manna, ok veit Baldri s~ m~ sem a~ir m~ nn; ek mun v~ «sa  
 ^%r til, hvar hann st~ ndr; skj~ t at honum v~ ndi ^%ssum.'  
 H~ « ^%r t~ k Mistiltein, ok skaut at Baldri at tilv~ «sun Loka;  
 flaug skotit ~« g~ gnum hann, ok fell hann dau~r til jar~ar; ok  
 h~ fir ^%at mest ~«-happ verit unnit me~go~um ok m~ «nnum. [\*]  
 ^ ~ er Baldr var fallinn, ^% fellusk «llum ~ sum or~t~«k, ok  
 sv~ h~ ndr at taka til hans; ok s~ hv~ rr til annars, ok v~ ru [\*]  
 allir me~einum hug til ^%ss er unnit haf~i verkit; en engi  
 m~ tti h~ fna: ^%ar var sv~ mikill gri~a-sta~r. En ^% er  
 ^fsirnir freistu~u at m~fla, ^% var hitt ^% fyrr, at gr~ trinn [\*]

kom upp, sv~ at engi m~ tti ' «^rum s~ gja me^° or^°unum fr~ s~«num harmi. En ~ ^°inn bar ^%sim mun v~ rst ^%anna ska^°a, sem hann kunni mesta skyn, hv~ rsu mikil af-taka ok missa ~ sunum var ~« fr~ -falli Baldrs. En er go^°in vitku^°usk, ^% m^fli Frigg ok spur^°i, hv~ rr s~ v^fri me^°~ sum, er eignask vildi allar ~ stir hennar ok hylli, ok vili hann r~«^a ~ h~ l-veg [\*] ok freista ef hann f~ i fundit Baldr, ok bj~ ^a H~ lju ~«t-lausn, ef hon vill l~ ta fara Baldr heim ~« ~ s-gar^°. En s~ er n~ fndr H~ rm~ ^°r inn hvati, sonr ~ ^°ins, er til ^%irar farar var^°. ~ ~ var t~ kinn Sleipnir, hestr ~ ^°ins, ok leiddr fram, ok steig H~ rm~ ^°r ~ ^%ann hest, ok hleyp^°i braut.

En ^fsirnir t~ ku l~«k Baldrs ok fluttu til s^fvar. Hring-horni h~ t skip Baldrs, hann var allra skipa mestr; hann vildu go^°in fram s~ tja, ok g~ «l ra ^%ar ~ b~ l-f~ «r Baldrs; en skipit gekk hv~ rgi fram. ~ ~ var s~ nt ~« J~«tunheima ~ ptir g~#gi ^%iri er Hyrrokin h~ t; en er hon kom, ok rei^° vargi, ok haf~i h~ «gg-orm at taumum, ^%hlj~ p hon af hestinum, en ~ ^°inn kalla^°i til ber-s~ rki fj~ ra at g~fta hestsins, ok fengu ^%ir eigi haldit, nema ^%ir f~ ldi hann. ~ ~ gekk Hyrrokin ~ [\*] fram-stafn n~«kkvans, ok hratt fram ~« fyrsta vi^°brag^°i, sv~ at eldr hraut ~ r hlunnunum, ok l~«nd ~ll skulfu. ~ ~ var^° ~ ~ rr rei^°r, ok greip hamarinn, ok mundi ^%brj~ ta h~ «fu^° h~ nnar, ~ ~ en go^°in ~ll b~ ^°u h~ nni fri^°ar. ~ ~ var borit ~«t ~ skipit l~«k Baldrs; ok er ^%at s~ kona hans, Nanna, Neps d~ ttir, ^%sprakk hon af harmi, ok d~ ; var hon borin ~ b~ lit, ok sl~ git ~« eldi. ~ ~ st~ ^° ~ rr at, ok v~«g~i b~ lit me^° Mj~«llni; en fyrir f~ tum hans rann dvergr nakkvarr, s~ er Litr n~ fndr; en ~ rr spryndi f~ ti s~«num ~ hann, ok hratt honum ~« eldinn, ok brann hann. En at ^%assi br~ nnu s~ tti margs konar ^% ~: fyrst at s~ gja fr~ ~ ^°ni, at me^° honum f~ r Frigg ok valkyjur ok hrafnar hans; en Freyr ~ k ~ k~ rru me^° g~ Iti ^%im er Gullin-bursti heitir e^°a Si~«^rug-tanni; en Heimdallr rei^° hesti ^%im er Gull-toppr heitir; en Freyja k~«ttum s~«num. ~ ar k~#mr ok mikit f~ lk hr~«m~#rsa, ok berg-risar. ~ ^°inn lag~i ~ b~ lit gullhring ^%ann er Draupnir heitir; honum fylg~i s~«^an s~« n~ tt~«ra, at hina n~«undu hv~ rja n~ tt drupu af honum ~ tta gullhringar jafn-h~«fgir. Hestr Baldrs var leiddr ~ b~ lit me^° ~llu rei^°i.

En ^%at er at s~ gja fr~ H~ rm~ ^°i, at hann rei^° n~«u n~ftr d~#kkva dala ok dj~«pa, sv~ at hann s~ ekki, fyrr en hann kom til ~ rinnar Gjallar, ok rei^° ~ Gjallar-br~«na; hon er ^%k~#si-gulli. M~ ^°gu^°r er n~ fnd m~fr s~« er g~ftir br~«arnnar; hon spur^°i hann at nafni e^°a ^ftt, ok sag~i at hinn fyrra dag ri^°u um br~«na fimm fylki dau^°ra manna; 'en eigi dynr br~«in minnr undir einum ^%r, ok eigi h~ fir ^% lit dau^°ra manna; hv~« r~«^r ^% h~ r~ h~ lveg?' Hann svarar at 'ek skal r~«a til h~ ljar at leita Baldrs, e^°a hv~ rt h~ fir ^% nakkvat s~ t Baldr ~ h~ lvegi?' En hon sag~i at Baldr haf~i ^%r ri^°it um Gjallarbr~«; 'en ni^°r ok nor^°r liggr h~ lvegr.' ~ ~ rei^° H~ rm~ ^°r ^%til er hann kom at h~ l-grindum; ^%steig hann af hestinum, ok gyr~i hann fast, steig upp, ok keyr~i

hann sporum, en hestrinn hlj̄- p sv̄ hart, ok yfir grindina, at  
hann kom hv̄ rgi n̄fr. ^ ~ rei^° H̄ rm̄ ^ °r heim til hallar- [\*]  
innar, ok steig af hesti, gekk inn ~ « h̄ «llina, s̄ ^ %ár sitja ~ «  
' «ndvegi Baldr, br̄ ^ °ur sinn; ok dval^°isk H̄ rm̄ ^ °r ^ %ár um  
n̄ ttina. En at morgni ^ %á beiddisk H̄ rm̄ ^ °r af H̄ lju at  
Baldr skyldi r̄ « ^ °a heim me^° honum, ok sag^°i hv̄ rsu mikill  
gr̄ tr var me^° sum. En H̄ l sag^°i at ^ %at skyldi sv̄ reyna, [\*]  
hv̄ rt Baldr var sv̄ ~ st-s^fll sem sagt er; 'ok ef allir hlutir ~ «  
heiminum, kykvir ok dau^°ir, gr̄ ta hann, ^ %á skal hann fara  
til ~ sa aptr, en haldask me^° H̄ lju, ef nakkvarr m^fllr vi^°,  
e^°a vill eigi gr̄ ta.' ^ ~ st^° H̄ rm̄ ^ °r upp, en Baldr lei^°ir  
hann ~ « t̄ r h̄ «llinni, ok t̄ k hringinn Draupni, ok s̄ ndi ~ ^ °ni  
til minja, en Nanna s̄ ndi Frigg ripti ok ~ nn fleiri gjafar,  
Fullu fingr-gull. ^ ~ rei^° H̄ rm̄ ^ °r aptr lei^° s̄ «na, ok kom ~ «  
~ sgar^°, ok sag^°i ' « ll t̄ « ^ °indi ^ %áu er hann haf^°i s̄ t ok heyr.

^ v̄ « n̄fst s̄ ndu ^ fsir um allan heim ^ ¶rind-reka, at bi^°ja  
at Baldr v^fri gr̄ tinn ~ r h̄ lju; en allir ḡ « l r^°u ^ %at, m̄ nninir,  
ok kykvendin, ok j̄ « r^°in, ok steinarnir, ok tr̄ , ok allr m̄ lm̄;  
sv̄ sem ^ %á munt s̄ t hafa, at ^ %assir hlutir gr̄ ta, ^ %á er ^ %áir  
koma ~ r frosti ok ~ hita. ^ ~ er s̄ ndi-m̄ nn f̄ ru heim, ok  
h̄ «f^°u vel rekit s̄ «n ^ ¶rindi, finna ^ %áir ~ « h̄ lli n̄ «kkurum hvar [\*]  
g^fgr sat; hon n̄ fndisk ^ «kk. ^ eir bi^°ja hana gr̄ ta Baldr  
~ r h̄ lju. Hon svarar:

' «kk mun gr̄ ta ~ ^ %árrum t̄ rum  
Baldrs b̄ Ifarar;  
kyks n̄ dau^°s naut-k-a-k karls sonar; [\*]  
haldi H̄ l ^ %á « es h̄ fir!'

En ^ %áss geta m̄ nn, at ^ %ár hafi verit Loki Laufeyjar-son,  
er flest h̄ fir ilt ḡ « l rt me^° sum.

## V. HE^ INN AND H^ "GNI

Konungr s̄ er H̄ «gni er n̄ fndr ~ tti d̄ ttur, er Hildr h̄ t.  
Hana t̄ k at h̄ r-fangi konungr s̄ er H̄ ^ °nn h̄ t, Hjarranda-  
son. ^ ~ var H̄ «gni konungr farinn ~ « konunga-st̄ fnu; en er  
hann spur^°i at h̄ rjat var ~ « r̄ «ki hans, ok d̄ ttir hans var ~ «  
braut t̄ kin, ^ %á f̄ r hann me^° s̄ «nu li^°i at leita H̄ ^ °ins, ok  
spur^°i til hans at H̄ ^ °nn haf^°i siglt nor^°t me^° landi. ^ ~ [\*]  
er H̄ «gni konungr kom ~ « Noreg, spur^°i hann at H̄ ^ °nn  
haf^°i siglt vestr um haf. ^ ~ siglir H̄ «gni ~ ptir honum allt  
til Orkn-eyja; ok er hann kom ^ %ár sem heitir H̄ -ey, ^ %á [\*]  
var ^ %ár fyrir H̄ ^ °nn me^° li^° sitt. ^ ~ f̄ r Hildr ~ fund f̄ « ^ °ur  
s̄ «ns, ok bau^° honum m̄ n at s^ftt af h̄ ndi H̄ ^ °ins, en ~ « ^ °ru  
or^°i sag^°i hon at H̄ ^ °nn v^fri b̄ «inn at b̄ rjask, ok ^ ftti  
H̄ «gni af honum engrar v^fg^°ar v̄ n. H̄ «gni sv̄ rar stirt  
d̄ ttur sinni; en er hon hitti H̄ ^ °in, sag^°i hon honum, at  
H̄ «gni vildi enga s^ftt, ok ba^° hann b̄ «ask til orrostu, ok  
sv̄ ḡ « l ra ^ %áir hv̄ rir-tv̄ ggju, ganga upp ~ eyna, ok fylkja  
li^°nu. ^ ~ kallar H̄ ^ °nn ~ H̄ «gna, m̄ g sinn, ok bau^°

honum s<sup>~</sup>ftt ok mikit gull at b<sup>-</sup> tum. ^ ~ svarar H<sup>~</sup>«gni:  
 'of s<sup>~</sup> «^° bauzt-u ^%at, ef ^%at vill s<sup>~</sup>fttask, ^%at at n<sup>-</sup> « h<sup>~</sup> fi ek  
 dr<sup>-</sup> git D<sup>-</sup> ins-leif, er dvergarnir g<sup>~</sup>l r<sup>~</sup>u, er manns bani skal  
 ver<sup>~</sup>a, hv<sup>~</sup> rt sinn er b<sup>-</sup> rt er, ok aldri bilar ~ « h<sup>~</sup>«ggvi, ok ekki  
 s<sup>~</sup> r gr<sup>-</sup> r, ef ^%ar skeinisk af.' ^ ~ svarar H<sup>~</sup> «^inn: 'sver<sup>~</sup>  
 h<sup>~</sup> lir ^%at ^%ar, en eigi sigri; ^%at kalla ek gott hv<sup>~</sup> rt er dr<sup>-</sup> ttin-  
 holt er.' ^ ~ h<sup>~</sup> fu ^%ar orrostu ^%at er Hja<sup>~</sup>ninga-v<sup>~</sup>g er kallat,  
 ok b<sup>~</sup> «r<sup>~</sup>usk ^%ann dag allan, ok at kveldi f<sup>-</sup> ru konungar til  
 skipa. En Hildr gekk of n<sup>-</sup> ttina til valsins, ok vak<sup>~</sup>i upp  
 me<sup>~</sup> fj<sup>~</sup> «Ikyngi alla ^%at er dau<sup>~</sup>ir v<sup>~</sup> ru; ok annan dag gengu  
 konungarnir ~ v<sup>~</sup> «g-v<sup>~</sup> «llinn ok b<sup>~</sup> «r<sup>~</sup>usk, ok sv<sup>~</sup> allir ^%ar er  
 fellu hinn fyrra daginn. F<sup>-</sup> r sv<sup>~</sup> s<sup>~</sup> «orrostu hv<sup>~</sup> rn dag ~ ptir  
 annan, at allir ^%ar er fellu, ok ' «ll v<sup>~</sup> pn ^%au er l<sup>-</sup> gu ~ v<sup>~</sup> «gv<sup>~</sup> lli,  
 ok sv<sup>~</sup> hl<sup>-</sup> «far, ur<sup>~</sup>u at grj<sup>-</sup> ti. En er daga<sup>~</sup>, st<sup>-</sup> ^%u upp allir  
 dau<sup>~</sup>ir m<sup>-</sup> nn, ok b<sup>~</sup> «r<sup>~</sup>usk, ok ' «ll v<sup>~</sup> pn v<sup>~</sup> ru ^%at n<sup>-</sup>‡. Sv<sup>~</sup> er  
 sagt ~ « kv<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>um, at Hja<sup>~</sup>ningar skulu sv<sup>~</sup> b<sup>~</sup> «^a ragna-r<sup>~</sup>¶krs.

## VI. THE DEATH OF OLAF TRYGGVASON

Sveinn konungr tj<sup>~</sup> «gu-sk<sup>~</sup> gg ~ tti Sigr<sup>~</sup> «^i hina st<sup>-</sup> r-r<sup>~</sup> ^°u.  
 Sigr<sup>~</sup> «^° var hinn mesti ~ «-vinr ~ l<sup>-</sup> fs konungs Tryggva-sonar;  
 ok fann ^%at til saka at ~ l<sup>-</sup> fr konungr haf<sup>~</sup>i slitit einka-m<sup>-</sup> lum  
 vi<sup>~</sup>hana, ok lostit hana ~ « and-lit. Hon ~ ggja<sup>~</sup> i mj<sup>~</sup> «k Svein  
 konung til at halda orrostu vi<sup>~</sup> ~ l<sup>-</sup> f konung Tryggvason, ok  
 kom hon sv<sup>~</sup> s<sup>~</sup> «num for-t<sup>~</sup> «lum at Sveinn konungr var full-  
 kominn at g<sup>~</sup> «l<sup>-</sup> ra ^%at r<sup>~</sup> ~. Ok snimma um v<sup>~</sup> rit s<sup>~</sup> ndi  
 Sveinn konungr m<sup>-</sup> nn austr til Sv<sup>~</sup> «-^%ar ~ fund ~ l<sup>-</sup> fs  
 konungs Sv<sup>~</sup> «a-konungs, m<sup>-</sup> gs s<sup>~</sup> «ns, ok Eir<sup>~</sup> «ks jarls; ok l<sup>-</sup> t s<sup>~</sup> gja  
 ^%arim at ~ l<sup>-</sup> fr, Noregs konungr, haf<sup>~</sup>i lei<sup>~</sup>angr ~ «ti, ok ^ftla<sup>~</sup>  
 at fara um sumarit til Vind-lands. Fylg<sup>~</sup> ^%at or<sup>~</sup>s<sup>~</sup> nding  
 Dana-konungs, at ^%ar Sv<sup>~</sup> «akonungr ok Eir<sup>~</sup> «kr jarl skyldi  
 h<sup>~</sup> r ~ «ti hafa, ok fara til m<sup>-</sup> ts vi<sup>~</sup> Svein konung, skyldu  
 ^%ar ~ allir samt l<sup>-</sup> ggja til orrostu vi<sup>~</sup> ~ l<sup>-</sup> f konung Tryggva-  
 son. En ~ l<sup>-</sup> fr Sv<sup>~</sup> «akonungr ok Eir<sup>~</sup> «kr jarl v<sup>~</sup> ru ^%assar  
 f<sup>-</sup> r<sup>~</sup>ar al-b<sup>-</sup> «nir, ok dr<sup>-</sup> gu ^%ar saman skipa-h<sup>~</sup> r mikinn af Sv<sup>~</sup> «a-  
 v<sup>~</sup> ldi, f<sup>-</sup> «ru ^%ar ~ l<sup>-</sup> su<sup>~</sup>r til Dan-markar ok kv<sup>~</sup> mu ^%ar sv<sup>~</sup>, [\*]  
 at ~ l<sup>-</sup> fr konungr Tryggvason haf<sup>~</sup>i ~ ^°r austr sight. ^ eir  
 Sv<sup>~</sup> «akonungr ok Eir<sup>~</sup> «kr jarl heldu til fundar vi<sup>~</sup> Danakonung,  
 ok h<sup>~</sup> «f<sup>~</sup>u ^%ar allir saman ~ «-grynni h<sup>~</sup> rs.

Sveinn konungr, ^%ar er hann haf<sup>~</sup>i s<sup>~</sup> nt ~ ptir h<sup>~</sup> rinum,  
 ^%ar s<sup>~</sup> ndi hann Sigvalda jarl til Vindlands at nj<sup>-</sup> sna um f<sup>-</sup> r<sup>~</sup>  
 ~ l<sup>-</sup> fs konungs Tryggvasonar, ok gildra sv<sup>~</sup> til, at fundr  
 ^%ira Sveins konungs m<sup>-</sup>ftti ver<sup>~</sup>a. F<sup>-</sup> rr ^%ar Sigvaldi jarl  
 lei<sup>~</sup> s<sup>~</sup> «na, ok kom fram ~ Vindlandi, f<sup>-</sup> r til J<sup>-</sup> msborgar, ok  
 s<sup>~</sup> «^an ~ fund ~ l<sup>-</sup> fs konungs Tryggvasonar. V<sup>-</sup> ru ^%ar mikil  
 vin<sup>~</sup> ttu-m<sup>-</sup> l ^%ira ~ me<sup>~</sup>al, kom jarl s<sup>~</sup> r ~ « hinn mesta k<sup>-</sup>frleik  
 vi<sup>~</sup> ~ l<sup>-</sup> f konung. ~ str<sup>~</sup> «^°r kona jarls, d<sup>-</sup> ttir Burizleifs konungs,  
 var vinr mikill ~ l<sup>-</sup> fs konungs, ok var ^%at mj<sup>~</sup> «k af hinum  
 fyrrum t<sup>-</sup> ng<sup>~</sup>um, er ~ lafr konungr haf<sup>~</sup>i ~ tt Geiru, systur [\*]  
 h<sup>~</sup> nnar. Sigvaldi jarl var ma<sup>~</sup>r vitr ok r<sup>~</sup> ^°ugr; en er hann  
 kom s<sup>~</sup> r ~ « r<sup>~</sup> ^°a-g<sup>~</sup> r<sup>~</sup> vi<sup>~</sup> ~ l<sup>-</sup> f konung, ^%ar dval<sup>~</sup>i hann mj<sup>~</sup> «k

f~ r~ina hans austan at sigla, ok fann til ^%ess mj: «k ~fmsa hluti. [\*]  
En li^o~ l~ fs konungs l~ t geysi illa, ok v~ ru m~ nn mj: «k  
heim-f~«sir, er ^%air l~ gu alb~«nir, en ve^r byr-v~fn. Sigvaldi  
jarl fekk nj~ sn leyniliga af Danm~«rk, at ^%var austan kominn  
h~ rr Sv~«akonungs, ok Eir~«kr jarl haf~q ~%ok b~«inn sinn h~ r,  
ok ^%air h~ «f~ingjarnir mundu ^%koma austr undir Vindland,  
ok ^%air h~ «f~u ~ kve^it, at ^%air mundu b~«^a ~ l~ fs konungs  
vi^o ey ~%er Sv~«l~r heitir, sv~ ^%at, at jarl skyldi sv~ til stilla [\*]  
at ^%air m~ftti ^%air finna ~ l~ f konung.

~ kom pati nakkvarr til Vindlands, at Sveinn Dana-  
konungr h~ f~q h~ r~ ti, ok g~ «l~ r~isk br~ tt s~ kurr, at Sveinn  
Danakonungr mundi vilja finna ~ l~ f konung. En Sigvaldi  
jarl s~ gir konungi: 'ekki er ^%at r~ ~° Sveins konungs at  
l~ ggja til bardaga vi^o ^%k me^° Dana-h~ r einn saman, sv~  
mikinn h~ r sem ^%r hafi^°. En ef y~r er nakkvarr grunr ~  
^%~, at ~«-fri^°r muni fyrir, ^%skal ek fylgja y~r me^° m~«nu [\*]  
li^o~, ok ^%tti ^%at styrkr vera fyrr, hvar sem J~ ms-v~«kingar  
fylg~u h~ «f~ingjum; mun ek f~ ^%r ellifu skip vel skipu^°.'  
Konungr j~ tti ^%essu. Var ^%l~ «tit ve^r ok hag-st~ tt; l~ t  
konungr ^%leysa flotann, ok bl~ sa til brott-l~«gu. Dr~ gu  
m~ nn ^%segl s~«n, ok gengu meira sm~ -skipin ^%ll, ok sigldu [\*]  
^%au undan ~ haf~«t. En jarl sigldi n~fr konungs-skipin,  
ok kalla^q til ^%ira, ba^° konung sigla ~ ptir s~ r: 'm~ r er  
kunnast,' s~ gir hann, 'hvar dj~«past er um eyja-sundin, en  
^%r munu^° ^%ess ^%irfa me^° ^%au in st~ ru skipin.' Sigldi  
^%jarl fyrir me^° s~«num skipum. Hann haf~q ellifu skip,  
en konungr sigldi ~ ptir honum me^° sinum st~ r-skipum,  
haf~q hann ^%ar ok ellifu skip, en allr annarr h~ rrinn sigldi  
~«t ~ hafit. En er Sigvaldi jarl sigldi utan at Sv~«l~r, ^%  
r~tri ~ m~ ti ^%im sk~«ta ein. ^ eir s~ gja jarli at h~ rr Dana-  
konungs l~ ^%ar ~ h~ «fninni fyrir ^%im. ^ ~ l~ t jarl hla^a  
seglunum, ok r~ a ^%air inn undir eyna.

Sveinn Danakonungr ok ~ l~ fr Sv~«akonungr ok Eir~«kr  
jarl v~ ru ^%ar ^%me^° allan h~ r sinn; ^%var fagrt ve^r  
ok bjart s~ l-skin. Gengu ^%air n~« upp ~ h~ lminn allir  
h~ «f~ingjar me^° miklar sveitir manna, ok s~ er skipin sigldu  
~«t ~ hafit mj: «k m~ «rg saman. Ok n~« sj~ ^%air hvar siglir  
eitt mikit skip ok gl~fsiligt; ^%m~fltu b~ ~qir konungarnir:  
^%etta er mikit skip ok ~ kafliga fagrt, ^%etta mun vera Ormrinn  
langi.' Eir~«kr jarl svarar ok s~ gir: 'ekki er ^%etta Ormr hinn  
langi.' Ok sv~ var sem hann sag~q; ^%etta skip ~ tti Eindri^q  
af Gimsum. L~«tlu s~«^a r s~ ^%air hvar annat skip sigldi miklu  
meira en hit fyrra. ^ ~ m~fltu Sveinn konungr: 'hr~fddr er  
~ l~ fr Tryggvason n~«, eigi ^%air hann at sigla me^° h~ «fu^qin  
~ skipi s~«nu.' ^ ~ s~ gir Eir~«kr jarl: 'ekki er ^%etta konungs  
skip, k~ nni ek ^%etta skip ok seglit, ^%~« at stafat er seglit, ^%at  
~ Erlingr Sk~ Igsson; l~ tum sigla ^%, b~ tra er oss skar^° ok  
missa ~« flota ~ l~ fs konungs en ^%etta skip ^%ar sv~ b~ «it.' En  
stundu s~«^a r s~ ^%air ok k~ ndu skip Sigvalda jarls, ok viku  
^%an ^%annig at h~ lmanum. ^ ~ s~ ^%air hvar sigldu ^%~« skip,  
ok var eitt mikit skip. M~flti ^%Sveinn konungr, bi^r ^%

ganga til skipa sinna, s~ gir at ^%ar f~ rr Ormrinn langi. Eir~«kr jarl m^fli: 'm' «rg hafa ^%air '«nnur st~ r skip ok gl^fsilic en Orm hinn langa, b~«^um ~ nn.' ^~ m^fli: m~ «k margin m~ nn: 'eigi vill Eir~«kr jarl n~« b~ rjask, ok h~ fna f~«^ur s~«ns; ^%atta er sk~«mm mikil, sv~ at spryjask mun um '«ll l~«nd, ef v~ r liggjum h~ r me^o jafn-miklu li^q, en ~ l~ fr konungr sigli ~ hafit ~ t h~ r hj~ oss sj~ lfum.' En er ^%air h~«f^u ^%atta talat um hr~«^o, ^%s~ ^%air hvar sigldu fjogur skip, ok eitt af ^%aim var dr~ ki all-mikill ok mj~«k gull-b~«inn. ^~ st~ ^o upp Sveinn konungr, ok m^fli: 'h~ tt mun Ormrinn bera mik ~« kveld, honum skal ek st~«fra.' ^~ m^fli: margin, at Ormrinn var fur^u mikit skip ok fr~«tt, ok rausn mikil at l~ ta g~«l ra sl~«kt skip. ^~ m^fli: Eir~«kr jarl, sv~ at nakkvarir m~ nn heyr^u: '^%tt ~ l~ fr konungr h~ f^i ekki meira skip en ^%atta, ^%mundi Sveinn konungr ^%at aldrí f~ af honum me^o einn saman Danah~r.' Dreif ^%f lkit til skipanna, ok r~ ku af tj~«ldin, ok ^ftlu^u at b~«ask skj~ tliga. En er h~«f^ingjar r~ ddu ^%atta milli s~«n, sem n~« er sagt, ^%s~ ^%air, hvar sigldu ^%f~« skip all-mikil, ok fj~ r~a s~«^ast, ok var ^%at Ormrinn langi. En ^%au hin st~ ru skip, er ~ ^%t h~«f^u sight, ok ^%air hug^u at Ormrinn v~fri, ^%at var hit fyrra Traninn, en hit s~«^ara Ormrinn skammi. En ^%er ^%air s~ Orminn langa, k~ ndu allir, ok m^fli ^%engi ~« m~ t, at ^%ar mundi sigla ~ l~ fr Tryggvason; gengu ^%til skipanna, ok skipu^u til at-l~«gunnar. V~ ru ^%at einkam~ l~ ^%air h~«f^ingja, Sveins konungs, ~ l~ fs konungs, Eir~«ks jarls, at sinn ^%jung Noregs skyldi eignask hv~ rr ^%air, ef ^%air f~ ldi ~ l~ f konung Tryggvason; en s~ ^%air h~«f^ingja er fyrst gengi ~ Orminn, skyldi eignask alt ^%at hlut-skipti er ^%ar fengisk, ok hv~ rr ^%air ^%au skip er sj~ lfr hry^q. Eir~«kr jarl haf~i bar^a einn geysi mikinn, er hann var vanr at hafa ~« viking; ^%ar var sk~ gg~ ofan-ver^u bar^u hv~ rutv~ ggja, en ni^t fr~ j~ rn-sp~«ng ^%kk ok sv~ brei^o sem bar^o, ok t~ k alt ~« s~ f ofan.

^~ er ^%air Sigvaldi jarl r~tru inn undir h~ lmann, ^%s~ ^%at ^%air ^ ork~ ll dy^o ill af Tranandum ok a^o ir skip-stj~ rn-ar-m~ nn, ^%air er me^o honum f~ ru, at jarl sn~tri skipum undir h~ lmann; ^%hl~ ^u ^%air ok seglum, ok r~tru ~ ptir honum, ok k~ illu^u til ^%air, spur^u, hv~« ^%air f~ ru sv~. Jarl s~ gir, at hann vill b~«^a ~ l~ fs konungs: 'ok er meiri v~ n at ~«fri^t s~ fyrir oss.' L~ tu ^%air ^%fli~ ta skipin, ^%ar til er ^ ork~ ll n~ fja kom me^o Orminn skamma, ok ^%au ^%f~« skip er honum fylg^u. Ok v~ ru ^%aim s~«g~ hin s~«mu t~«^indi; hl~ ^u ^%air ^%ok s~«num seglum, ok l~ tu fli~ ta, ok bi^u ~ l~ fs konungs. En ^%er konungrinn sigldi innan at h~ lmannum, ^%hl~ tri allr h~ rrinn ~«t ~ sundit fyrir ^%. En er ^%air s~ ^%at, ^%b~ ^u ^%air konunginn sigla lei^o s~«na, en l~ ggja eigi til orrostu vi^o sv~ mikinn h~ r. Konungr svarar h~ tt, ok st~ ^o upp ~« lyptingunni: 'l~ ti ofan seglit, ekki skulu m~«nir m~ nn hyggja ~ fl~ tta, ek h~ fi aldrí fl~«it ~« orrostu, r~ ^q Gu^o fyrir l~«fi m~«nu, en aldrí mun ek ~ fl~ tta l~ ggja.' Var sv~ g~«l rt sem konungr m^fli.

~ l~ fr konungr l~ t bl~ sa til sam-l~ «gu '«llum skipum s~«num.  
Var konungs skip ~« mi~ju li~q, en ^%ar ~ annat bor^o Ormrinn  
skammi, en ~ annat bor^o Traninn. En ^%ar er ^%ar t~ ku  
at t~ ngja stafna ~ Orminum langa ok Orminum skamma,  
ok er konungr s~ ^%at, kalla~i hann h~ tt, ba^o ^%ar l~ ggja  
fram b~ tr hit mikla skipit, ok l~ ta ^%at eigi aptast vera allra  
skipa ~« h~ rinum. ^~ svarar ~lfr hinn rau~q: 'ef Orminn  
skal ^%ar ~ l~ ngra fram l~ ggja, sem hann er l~ ngri en '«nnur  
skip, ^%ar mun ~ -vint ver^a um s~ «xin ~« dag.' Konungr s~ gir:  
'eigi vissa ek at ek ^ftta stafnb~«ann b^f~i rau^an ok ragan.'  
~lfr m^fli: 'v~ r ^%ar eigi meir baki lyptingina en ek mun  
stafninn.' Konungr helt ~ boga, ok lag~i '«r~ str~ ng, ok  
sn~tri at ~lfi. ~lfr m^fli: 'skj~ t annan veg, konungr ~« ^%annig  
sem meiri er ^%arfin; ^%ar vinn ek ^%at er ek vinn.'

~ l~ fr konungr st~ ^%ar ~« lyptingu ~ Orminum, bar hann h~ tt [\*]  
mj~«k; hann haf~i gyltan skj~«ld ok gull-ro~inn hj~lm; var  
hann au~o-k~ ndr fr~ '«^rum m~«nnum: hann haf~i rau^an  
kytil stuttan utan yfir brynu. En er ~ l~ fr konungr s~ at  
ri~lu^usku flotarnir, ok upp v~ ru s~ tt m~ rki fyrir h~«f~ingjum,  
^%ar spyrr hann: 'hv~ rr er h~«f~ingi fyrir li~q ^%ar ~« er g~ gnt  
oss er?' Honum var sagt at ^%ar var Sveinn konungr  
tj~«gusk~ gg me^o Danah~r. Konungr svarar: 'ekki hr~f~umk  
v~ r bley~ur ^%ar, engi er hugr ~« D~«num. En hv~ rr h~«f~ingi  
fylgir ^%ar m~ rkjum er ^%ar eru ~«t~ fr~ ~ h~ gra veg?' Honum  
var sagt at ^%ar var ~ l~ fr konungr me^o Sv~«a-h~r. ~ l~ fr  
konungr s~ gir: 'b~ tra v~ fri Sv~«um heima at sleikja um bl~ t-  
bolla s~«na en ganga ~ Orminn undir v~ pn y~ur. En hv~ rir  
eigu ^%ar hin st~ ru skip, er ^%ar ligga ~«t~ bak-bor^a D~«num?'  
~ ar er, 's~ gja ^%ar 'Eir~«kr jarl H~ konar-son.' ^~ svara~q  
~ l~ fr konungr: 'hann mun ^%arkkjask eiga vi^o oss skapligan  
fund, ok oss er v~ n snarpligrar orrostu af ^%ar ~ li~q; ^%ar eru  
Nor~o-m~ nn, sem v~ r erum.'

S~«^%an grei^a konungar at-r~ ^%ar. Lag~i Sveinn konungr  
sitt skip m~ ti Orminum langa, en ~ l~ fr konungr S~ nski  
lag~i ~«t fr~, ok stakk st~«fnum at yzta skipi ~ l~ fs konungs  
Tryggvasonar, en '«^rum megin Eir~«kr jarl. T~ ksk ^%ar ^%ar  
h~«r^o orrosta. Sigvaldi jarl l~ t skotta vi^o s~«n skip, ok lag~i  
ekki til orrostu.

~ essi orrosta var hin snarpasta ok all-mann-sk~ ^%. Fram-  
byggjar ~ Orminum langa ok Orminum skamma ok Trananum  
f~ r~u akkeri ok stafn-lj~ ~« skip Sveins konungs, en ~ ttu  
v~ pnin at bera ni~r undir f~ tr s~ r; hru~u ^%ar '«ll ^%ar skip  
er ^%ar fengu haldit. En konungrinn Sveinn ok ^%at li~o er  
undan komsk fl~^q ~ «nnur skip, ok ^%ar n~fst l~«g~u ^%ar  
fr~ ~ r skot-m~ li. Ok f~ r ~%essi h~ rr sv~ sem gat ~ l~ fr  
konungr Tryggvason. ^~ lag~i ^%ar at ~« sta~inn ~ l~ fr  
Sv~«akonungr; ok ^%ar gar er ^%ar koma n~fr st~ rskipum, ^%ar  
f~ r ~%im sem hinum, at ^%ar l~ tu li~o mikit ok sum skip s~«n,  
ok l~«g~u fr~ vi~o sv~ b~«it. En Eir~«kr jarl s~«-byr~i Bar~anum  
vi~o hit yzta skip ~ l~ fs konungs, ok hrau~o hann ^%at, ok hj~

~%égar ~%at ~ r t~ nglum, en lag~%i ~%at ~%éar var n~fst,  
ok bar~%isk til ~%ess er ~%at var hro~%it. T~ k ~%i li~%it at hlaupa  
af hinum sm~frum skipunum, ok upp ~ st~ rskipin. En Eir~%kr  
jarl hj~ hv~ rt ~ r t~ nglunum, sv~ sem hro~%it var. En Danir  
ok Sv~%ar l~ «g~u ~%i ~%skotm~ l ok ~%illum megin at skipum ~ l~ fs  
konungs, en Eir~%kr jarl l~ ~ valt s~ «byrt vi~% skipin, ok ~ tti  
h~ «gg-orrostu. En sv~ sem m~ nn fellu ~ skipum hans, ~%  
gengu a~%ir upp ~% sta~%inn, Sv~%ar ok Danir. ^ ~ var orrosta  
hin snarpasta, ok fell ~% mij~ «k li~%it, ok kom sv~ at lyk~um,  
at ~%ll v~ ru hro~%in skip ~ l~ fs konungs Tryggvasonar nema  
Ormrinn langi; var ~%ar ~% alt li~% ~ komit, ~%at er v~%gt var  
hans manna. ^ ~ lag~%i Eir~%kr jarl Bar~%anum at Orminum  
langa s~ «byrt, ok var ~%ar h~ «ggorrosta.

Eirl~%kr jarl var ~% fyrir-r~%mi ~ skipi s~ «nu, ok var ~%ar fylkt  
me~% skjald-borg. Var ~% b~f~%i h~ «ggorrosta, ok spj~ tum lagit,  
ok kastat ~%llu ~%er til v~ pna var, en sumir skutu boga-skoti  
e~%a hand-skoti. Var ~%a sv~ mikill v~ pnabur~%r ~ Orminn, at  
varla m~ tti hl~%fum vi~% koma, er sv~ ~%akt flugu spj~ t ok ~%rvar;  
~%~% at ~%illum megin l~ «g~u h~ rskip at Orminum. En m~ nn  
~ l~ fs konungs v~ ru ~%sv~ ~%ir, at ~%ir hlj~ pu upp ~ bor~%in,  
til ~%ass at n~ me~% sver~%s-h~ «ggum at drepa f~ lkit. En margir  
l~ «g~u eigi sv~ undir Orminn, at ~%ir vildi ~% h~ «ggorrosta vera.  
En ~ l~ fs m~ nn gengu flestir ~%t af bor~%unum, ok g~ ~%u eigi  
annars en ~%ir b~ r~%isk ~ sl~ ttum v~ ili, ok sukku ni~%r me~%  
v~ pnum s~ «num.

Einarr ~%ambar-sk~ Ifir var ~% Orminum aprt ~% krappa-r~%mi;  
hann skaut af boga, ok var allra manna har~%skeytastr.  
Einarr skaut at Eir~%ki jarli, ok laust ~% st~%ris-hnakkann fyrir  
ofan h~ «fu~% jarli, ok gekk alt upp ~ reyr-b~%ndin. Jarl leit til,  
ok spur~% ef ~%ir vissi, hv~ rr skaut. En jafn-skj~ tt kom  
~%nnur ~%r sv~ ~%fr jarli, at flaug milli s~ «%unna ok handarinnar,  
ok sv~ aprt ~% h~ «f~%a-fj~%lina, at langt st~ ~% ~%t broddrinn. ^ ~  
m~fli jarl vi~% mann ~%ann er sumir n~ fna Finn, en sumir  
s~ gja at hann v~ fri Finskr, s~ var hinn mesti bog-ma~%r:  
'skj~ t-tu mann ~%ann hinn mikla ~% krappar~%minu!' Finn  
skaut, ok kom ~%rin ~% boga Einars mi~%jan, ~% ~%~% bili er Einarr  
dr~ it ~%~%ja sinn bogann. Brast ~%r boginn ~% tv~ hluti. ^ ~  
m~fli ~ l~ fr konungr: 'hvat brast ~%r sv~ h~ tt?' Einarr  
svarar: 'Noregr ~ r h~ ndi ~%r, konungr!' 'Eigi mun sv~  
mikill brestr at or~%inn,' s~ gir konungr, 'tak boga minn, ok  
skj~ t af,' ok kasta~%i boganum til hans. Einarr t~ k bogann,  
ok dr~ ~%égar fyrir odd ~%rvarinnar, ok m~fli: 'ofveikr,  
ofveikr allvalds boginn!' ok kasta~%i aprt boganum; t~ k ~%  
skj~ %ld sinn ok sver~%, ok bar~%isk.

~ l~ fr konungr Tryggvason st~ ~% ~%lypting ~% Orminum, ok  
skaut optast um daginn, stundum bogaskoti, en stundum  
gaf~%kum, ok jafnan tveim s~ nn. Hann s~ fram ~ skipit, ok  
s~ s~ «na m~ nn rei~%a sver~%in ok h~ «ggyva t~%tt, ok s~ at illa bitu;  
m~fli ~% h~ tt: 'hv~ rt rei~%i ~%r sv~ sl~fliga sver~%in, er ek s~  
at ekki b~%ta y~%r?' Ma~%r svarar: 'sver~%v~ r eru sl~f ok

brotin mj' «k.' ^~ gekk konungr ofan ~« fyrirr~«mit ok lauk upp h~ s^ftis-kistuna, t~ k ^%ar ~ r m' «rg sver^° hv' «ss, ok fekk m' «nnum. En er hann t~ k ni^°r hinni h~ gri h~ ndi, ^%s~ m~ nn at bl~ ^° rann ofan undan bryn-st~«kunni; en engi vissi hvor hann var s~ rr.

Mest var v' «rnin ~ Orminum ok mannsk~ ^°ust af fyrirr~«ms-m' «nnum ok stafnb~«um; ^%ar var hv~ rtv~ ggja, valit mest mann-f~ lkit ok h^fst bor^°in. En li^° fell fyrst um mitt skipit. Ok ^% er f~ tt st~ ^° manna upp um siglu-skei^°, ^%r ~ Eir~«kr jarl til upp-g~«ngunnar, ok kom upp ~ Orminn vi^° fimt~ nda [\*] mann. ^~ kom ~« m~ t honum Hyrningr, m~ gr ~ l~ fs konungs, me^° sveit manna, ok var^° ^%ar inn har^°asti bardagi, ok lauk sv~, at jarl hr~«kk ofan aptr ~ Bar^°ann; en ^%air m~ nn er honum h~«f~u fylgt fellu sumir, en sumir v~ ru s^fr~ir. ^ ar var^° ~ nn in snarpasta orrosta, ok fellu ^% margir m~ nn ~ Orminum. En er ^%ntisk skipan ~ Orminum til varnarinnar, ^%r ~ Eir~«kr jarl annat sinn til uppg~«ngu ~ Orminn. Var^° ^% ~ nn h~«r^° vi^°taka. En er ^%atta s~ stafnb~«ar ~ Orminum, ^% gengu ^%air aptr ~ skipit, ok sn~«ask til varnar m~ ti jarli, ok veita har^°a vi^°t~«ku. En fyrir ^% ~ at ^% var sv~ mj' «k fallit li^° ~ Orminum, at v~«^a v~ ru au^° bor^°in, t~ ku ^% jarls m~ nn v~«^a upp at ganga. En alt ^% ~ at li^° er ^% st~ ^° upp til varnar ~ Orminum s~ tti aptr ~ skipit, ^%ar sem konungr var.

Kolbj~«rn stallari gekk upp ~« lypting til konungs; ^%air h~«f~u mj' «k l~«kan kl~f~a-b~«na^° ok v~ pna, Kolbj~«rn var ok [\*] allra manna mestr ok fr~«^astr. Var^° n~« ~ nn ~« fyrirr~«minu in snarpasta orrosta. En fyrir ^% s~ «k at ^% var sv~ mikit f~ lk komit upp ~ Orminn af li^°i jarls sem vera m~ tti ~ skipinu, en skip hans l~«g~u at ~llum megin utan at Orminum, en l~«tit fj~«l-m~ nni til varnar m~ ti sv~ miklum h~ r, n~« ^%tt ^%air m~ nn v~ fri b~f~i st~ rkir ok fr~ knir, ^% fellu n~« flestir ~ l~«tilli stundu. En ~ l~ fr konungr sj~ lfr ok ^%air Kolbj~«rn b~ ^°ir hlj~ pu ^% fyrir bor^°, ok ~ sitt bor^° hv~ rr. En jarls m~ nn h~«f~u lagt utan at sm~ -sk~«tur, ok dr~ pu ^% er ~ kaf hlj~ pu. Ok ^% er konungr sj~ lfr haf^° ~ kaf hlaupit, vildu ^%air taka hann h~«ndum, ok f~ ra Eir~«ki jarli. En ~ l~ fr konungr br~ yfir sik skildinum, ok steyp^°isk ~« kaf; en Kolbj~«rn stallari skaut undir sik skildinum, ok hl~«f~i s~ r sv~ vi^° v~ pnum er lagt var af skipum ^%im er undir l~ gu, ok fell hann sv~ ~ s~finn at skj~«ldrinn var^° undir honum, ok komsk hann ^%~« eigi ~« kaf sv~ skj~ tt, ok var^° hann hand-t~ kinn ok dr~ ginn upp ~« sk~«tuna, ok hug^°u ^%air at ^%air v~ fri konungrinn. Var hann ^% leiddr fyrir jarl. En er ^%ess var^° jarl varr at ^%ar var Kolbj~«rn, en eigi ~ l~ fr konungr, ^% v~ ru Kolbirni gri^° gefin. En ~« ^%essi svipan hlj~ pu allir fyrir bor^° af Orminum, ^%air er ^% v~ ru ~ l~«fi, ~ l~ fs konungs m~ nn; ok s~ gir Hallfre^°r vandr^f~a-sk~ ld, at ^ ork~ ll n~ fja, konungs br~ ^°ir, hlj~ p s~«^ast allra manna fyrir bor^°.

Sv~ var fyrr ritat, at Sigvaldi jarl kom til f~«runeytis vi^° ~ l~ f konung ~« Vindlandi, ok haf^°i t~«u skip, en ^%at hit ellifta,

er ~ v~ ru m~ nn ~ str~«^ar konungs-d~ ttur, konu jarls. En ^% er ~ l~ fr konungr haf~i fyrir bor^o hlaupit, ^% ~ p~i h~ rrinn allr sigr-~ p, ok ^% lustu ^%ir ~ rum ~ « s~f Sigvaldi jarl ok hans m~ nn, ok r~ru til bardaga. En s~« Vinda-sn~ kkjan, er ~ str~«^ar m~ nn v~ ru ~ , r~ri brott ok aprt undir Vindland; ok var ^%at margra manna m~ l~ gar, at ~ l~ fr konungr mundi hafa steypt af s~ r brynjunni ~ kafi, ok kafat sv~ ~ t undan langskipum, lagizk s~«^an til Vindasn~ kkjunnar, ok h~ f~i m~ nn ~ str~«^ar flutt hann til lands. Ok eru ^%ar margar fr~ -sagnir um f~ r~ir ~ l~ fs konungs g~i rvar s~«^an af sumum m~«nnum. En hv~ rn veg sem ^%at h~ fir verit, ^% kom ~ l~ fr konungr Tryggvason aldri s~«^an til r~«kis ~« Noregi.

## VII. AU~ UN

Ma^r h~ t Au^un, Vest-firzkr at kyni ok f~ -l~«till; hann f~ r utan vestr ^%ar ~ « fj~«r^um me^o um-r~ ~i ^ orsteins b~ nda g~ ^%, ok ^~ ris st~tri-manns, er ^%ar haf~i ^%agit vist of vetrinn me^o ^ orsteini. Au^un var ok ^%ar, ok starfa^i fyrir honum ^~ ri, ok ^% ^%assi laun af honum--utan-f~ r~ina ok hans um-sj~. Hann Au^un lag~i mestan hluta fj~ r ~%ass er var fyrir m~ ^ur s~«na, ~ ^r hann stigi ~ skip, ok var kve^it ~ ^%aggja vetra bj~«rg. Ok n~« fara ^%ar utan he^an, ok f~ rsk ^%im vel, ok var Au^un of vetrinn ~ ptir me^o ^~ ri st~rimanni; hann ~ tti b~« ~ M~ ri. Ok um sumarit ~ ptir fara ^%ar ~ t til Gr~ n-lands, ok eru ^%ar of vetrinn. ^ ess er vi^o getit at Au^un kaupir ^%ar bjarn-d~tri eitt, g~i rsimi mikla, ok gaf ^%ar fyrir alla eigu s~«na. Ok n~« of sumarit ~ ptir ^% fara ^%ar aprt til Noregs, ok ver^a vel rei^o-fara; h~ fir Au^un d~tr sitt me^o s~ r, ok ^ftlar n~« at fara su^r til Danm~ rkr ~ fund Sveins konungs, ok gefa honum d~trit. Ok er hann kom su^r ~« landit, ^%ar sem konungr var fyrir, ^% g~ ngr hann upp af [\*] skipi, ok lei^ir ~ ptir s~ r d~trit, ok leigir s~ r h~ r-b~ rgi. Haraldi konungi var sagt br~ tt at ^%ar var komit bjarnd~tri, g~i rsimi mikil, 'ok ~ "s-l~ nzkr ma^r.' Konungr s~ ndir ^%gar m~ nn ~ ptir honum, ok er Au^un kom fyrir konung, kv~ ^r hann konung vel; konungr t~ k vel kv~ ~ju hans, ok spur^i s~«^an: ~ ttu g~i rsimi mikla ~« bjarnd~tri? Hann svarar, ok kvezk eiga d~trit eitthv~ rt. Konungr m^fli: 'villtu s~ lja oss d~trit vi^o sl~ku ver~i sem ^% keyptir?' Hann svarar: 'eigi vil ek ^%at, herra!' 'Villtu ^%,' s~ gir konungr, 'at ek gefa ^%r tvau [\*] ver^o sl~«k, ok mun ^%at r~ ttara, ef ^% h~ fir ^%ar vi^o gefit alla ^%na eigu.' 'Eigi vil ek ^%at, herra! s~ gir hann. Konungr m^fli: 'villtu gefa m~ r ^%?' Hann svarar: 'eigi, herra!' Konungr m^fli: 'hvat villtu ^% af g~i ra?' Hann svarar: 'fara,' s~ gir hann, 'til Danm~ rkr, ok gefa Sveini konungi.' Haraldr konungr s~ gir: 'hv~ rt er, at ^% ert ma^r sv~ ~«vitr at ^% h~ fir eigi heyrt ~«fri^o ^%ann er ~« milli er landa ^%assa, e^a ^ftlar ^% giptu ^%na sv~ mikla, at ^% munir ^%ar komask me^o g~i rsimar, er a^ir f~ eigi komizk klakk-laust, ^% at nau^o-syn eigi til?' Au^un svarar: 'herra! ^%at er ~ y^o ru

valdi, en engu j̄r tum v̄r ' «^°ru en ^%essu er v̄r h̄ «fum ~ ^°  
^ftlat.' ^~ m̄fti konungr: 'hv̄ « mun eigi ^%at til, at ^%farir  
lei^° ^%na, sem ^%vill, ok kom ^%til m̄ «n, er ^%f̄rr aprir,  
ok s̄ g m̄ r, hv̄ rsu Sveinn konungr launar ^%r d̄rit, ok  
kann ^%at vera, at ^%s̄ r ḡffu-ma^°r.' ^ v̄ « heit ek ^%r,  
sag^°i Au^°un.

Hann f̄rr n̄ « s̄ « ^°an su^°r me^° landi, ok ~ « V̄ « k austr, ok ^%  
til Damn̄ rkr; ok er ^%uppi hv̄ rr p̄ nningr fj̄ rins, ok ver^°r  
hann ^%bi^°ja matar b̄f^°i fyrir sik ok fyrir d̄rit. Hann  
K̄¶mr ~ fund ~ r-manns Sveins konungs, ^%ess er ~ ki h̄ t,  
ok ba^° hann vista nakkvarra b̄f^°i fyrir sik ok fyrir d̄rit:  
'ek ^ftla,' s̄ gir hann, 'at gefa Sveini konungi d̄rit.' ~ ki  
l̄ zk s̄ lja mundu honum vistir, ef hann vildi. Au^°un kvezk  
ekki til hafa fyrir at gefa; 'en ek vilda ^%,' s̄ gir hann, 'at  
^%etta kv̄f misk til lei^°ar at ek m̄ftta d̄rit f̄ ra konungi.'  
'Ek mun f̄ ^%r vistir, sem it ^%urfi^° til konungs fundar;  
en ^%ar ~ « m̄ ti vil ek eiga h̄ lft d̄rit, ok m̄ ttu ~ ^%at l̄ « ta,  
at d̄rit mun deyja fyrir ^%r, ^%ars it ^%urfu^° vistir miklar, en  
f̄ s̄ farit, ok er b̄ « it vi^° at ^%hafir ^%ekki d̄trsins.' Ok [\*]  
er hann l̄ « tr ~ ^%atta, s̄ f̄nisk honum nakkvat ~ ptir sem [\*]  
~ rma^°rinn m̄fti fyrir honum, ok s̄ fttask ^%air ~ ^%atta, at  
hann s̄ lr ~ ka h̄ lft d̄rit, ok skal konungr s̄ « ^°an meta alt  
saman. Skulu ^%air fara b̄ ~ ir n̄ « ~ fund konungs; ok sv̄  
ḡ « l̄ ra ^%air: fara n̄ « b̄ ~ ir ~ fund konungs, ok st~ ^u fyrir  
bor^°nu. Konungr ~ « hug^°i, hv̄ rr ^%essi ma^°r myndi vera,  
er hann k̄ ndi eigi, ok m̄fti s̄ « ^°an til Au^°unar: 'hv̄ rr  
er-tu?' s̄ gir hann. Hann svarar: 'ek em ~ sl̄ nzkr ma^°r,  
herra,' s̄ gir hann, 'ok kominn n̄ « utan af Gr̄ nlandi, ok n̄ « [\*]  
af Noregi, ok ^ftla^°a-k at f̄ ra y^°r bjarnð^°tri ^%atta; keypta-k  
^%at me^° allri eigu minni, ok n̄ « er ^% ~ or^°it mikit fyrir  
m̄ r; ek ~ n̄ « h̄ lft eitt d̄rit,' ok s̄ gir konungi s̄ « ^°an, hv̄ rsu  
farit haf^°i me^° ^%im ~ ka ~ rmanni hans. Konungr m̄fti:  
'er ^%at satt, ~ ki, er hann s̄ gir?' 'Satt er ^%at, s̄ gir hann.  
Konungr m̄fti: 'ok ^%tti ^%r ^%at til liggja, ^%r sem ek  
s̄ tta-k ^%k mikinn mann, at h̄ pta ^%at e^°a t̄ lma er ma^°r  
ḡ « l̄ r^°sk til at f̄ ra m̄ r ḡ « l̄ rsimi, ok gaf fyrir alla eign, ok  
s̄ ^%at Haraldr konungr at r̄ ~ i at l̄ ta hann fara ~ « fri^°i, ok er  
hann v̄ rr ~ «vinr? Hygg ^% at ^%, hv̄ sannligt ^%at var ^%nnar  
handar, ok ^%at v̄ fri makligt, at ^%v̄ fri dreppinn; en ek  
mun n̄ « eigi ^%at ḡ « l̄ ra, en braut skaltu fara ^%gar ~ r landinu,  
ok koma aldri aprir s̄ « ^°an m̄ r ~ « aug-s̄fn! En ^%r, Au^°un  
kann ek sl̄ « ka ^%kk, sem ^%gefir m̄ r alt d̄rit, ok ver h̄ r  
me^° m̄ r.' ^ at ^%kkisk hann, ok er me^° Sveini konungi  
um hr̄ « ^°.

Ok er li^°u nakkvarir stundir, ^% m̄fti Au^°un vi^° konung:  
'braut f̄f̄sir mik n̄ «, herra!' Konungr svarar h̄ ldr seit:  
'hv̄at villtu ^%,' s̄ gir hann, 'ef ^%vill eigi me^° oss vera?'  
Hann s̄ gir: 'su^°r vil ek ganga.' 'Ef ^%vildir eigi sv̄ gott  
r̄ ~ takा, s̄ gir konungr, ^%myndi m̄ r fyrir ^%kkja ~ «, er ^%  
f̄f̄sisk ~ « braut'; ok n̄ « gaf konungr honum silfr mj̄ « k mikit,  
ok f̄ r hann su^°r s̄ « ^°an me^° R̄ « m-f̄ rlum, ok skipa^°i konungr

til um f~ r^o hans, ba^o hann koma til s~ «n, er kv^f mi apr.

N~ « f~ r hann f~ r^o ar sinnar, unz hann k^¶mr su^o ~« R~ ma-borg.

Ok er hann h~ fir ^%ar dvalizk, sem hann t~ «^o ir, ^%a f~ rr hann  
aptr; t~ kr ^%a s~ tt mikla, g~ « i rir hann ^%a ~ kafliga magran;  
g~ ngr ^%a upp alt f~ it ^%at, er konungr haf^o gefit honum  
til f~ r^o arinnar; t~ kr s~ «^o an upp staf-karls st~ «g, ok bi^o r s~ r  
matar. Hann er ^%a koll~ ttr ok h~ ldr ~«-s^flligr; hann k^¶mr  
aptr ~« Danm^¶rk at p~ skum, ^%angat sem konungr er ^%  
staddr; en ei ^%ar^o hann at l~ ta sj~ sik; ok var ~« kirkju-  
skoti, ok ^ftla^o ^%a til fundar vi^o konung, er hann gengi  
til kirkju um kveldit; ok n~ « er hann s~ konunginn ok  
hir^o ina fagrliga b~ «na, ^%a ^%ar^o hann eigi at l~ ta sj~ sik.

Ok er konungr gekk til drykkju ~« h~ «llina, ^%a mata^o isk Au^o un  
~«ti, sem si^o er til R~ «mf~ rla, me^o an ^%ar hafa eigi kastat staf  
ok skreppu. Ok n~ « of aptaninn, er konungr gekk til kveld-  
s~ «ngs, ^ftla^o Au^o un at hitta hann, ok sv~ mikit sem honum  
^%tti fyrr fyrir, j~ k n~ « miklu ~, er ^%ar v~ ru druknir  
hir^o m~ nninir; ok er ^%ar gengu inn aptr, ^%a ^%a k~ o konungr  
mann, ok ^%attisk finna at eigi haf^o frama til at ganga fram  
at hitta hann. Ok n~ « er hir^o in gekk inn, ^%a veik konungr  
~«t, ok m^fli: 'gangi s~ n~ « fram, er mik vill finna; mik  
grunar at s~ muni vera ma^o inn.' ^~ gekk Au^o un fram,  
ok fell til f~ ta konungi, ok varla k~ ndi konungr hann; ok  
^%gar er konungr veit, hv~ rr hann er, t~ k konungr ~« h~ «nd  
honum Au^o uni, ok ba^o hann vel kominn, 'ok h~ fir ^%a mikit  
skipazk,' segir hann, 's~ «^o an vit s~ mk'; lei^o ir hann ~ ptir s~ r  
inn, ok er hir^o in s~ hann, hl~ gu ^%ar at honum; en konungr  
sag^o: 'eigi ^%ar fu ^%r at honum at hl~ fja, ^%a ~ at b~ tr h~ fir  
hann s~ t fyr sinni s~ l~ h~ ldr en ~ r.' ^~ l~ t konungr g~ « i ra [\*]  
honum laug, ok gaf honum s~ «^o an hl~ f~ o, ok er hann n~ « me^o  
honum. ^~ at er n~ « sagt einhv~ rju sinni of v~ rit at konungr  
b~ f~ o Au^o uni at vera me^o s~ r ~ -l~ ng~ o, ok kvezk myndu  
g~ « i ra hann skutil-svein sinn, ok l~ ggja til hans g~ ~a vir^o ing.  
Au^o un s~ gir: 'Gu^o ^%akki y~ o, herra! s~ ma ^%ann allan er  
^%r vili^o til m~ «n l~ ggja; en hitt er m~ r ~« skapi at fara ~«t  
til ~“slands.' Konungr s~ gir: '^%atta s~ f~ nisk m~ r undarliga  
kosit.' Au^o un m^fli: 'eigi m~ ek ^%at vita, herral' s~ gir  
hann, 'at ek hafa h~ r mikinn s~ ma me^o y~ o, en m~ ^%ir m~ «n [\*]  
tro^o stafkarls st~ «g ~«t ~“slandi; ^%a ~ at n~ « er lokit bj~ «rg ^%iri  
er ek lag^o a til, ~ ~ o ek f~ ra af ~“slandi.' Konungr svarar:  
'vel er m^fli,' s~ gir hann, 'ok mannliga, ok muntu ver^o  
giptu-ma^o; ^%assi einn var sv~ hlutrinn, at m~ r myndi eigi [\*]  
mis-l~ «ka at ^%a f~ rir ~“braut he^o an; ok ver n~ « me^o m~ r ^%ar til  
er skip b~ «ask.' Hann g~ « i rir sv~ .

Einn dag, er ~ lei^o v~ rit, gekk Sveinn konungr ofan ~  
bryggjur, ok v~ ru m~ nn ^%a at, at b~ «a skip til ^fmissa landa,  
~« austr-veg e^o a Sax-land, til Sv~ «^%a ^%ar e^o a Noregs. ^~ koma  
^%ar Au^o un at einu skipi f~ 'gru, ok v~ ru m~ nn at, at b~ «a  
skipit. ^~ spur^o konungr: 'hv~ rsu l~ «zk ^%r, Au^o un! ~  
^%atta skip?' Hann svarar: 'vel, herral' Konungr m^fli:  
'^%atta skip vil ek ^%r gefa, ok launa bjarnd^frit.' Hann  
^%akka^o gj~ «fina ~ ptir sinni kunnstu; ok er lei^o stund, ok

skipit var alb-«it, ^% m^fli Sveinn konungr vi^o Au^o un: '^%  
villtu n-« ~ braut, ^% mun ek n-« ekki l- tja ^%, en ^%at h- fi ek  
spurt, at ilt er til hafna fyrir landi y^ru, ok eru v~ «^a ^¶r ffi ok  
h^ft skipum; n-« br-‡tr ^%, ok t-‡nir skipinu ok f- nu; l-«tt s- r  
^%at ^%, at ^% hafir fundit Svein konung, ok gefit honum  
g- «l rsimi.' S- «^an s- ldi konungr honum le^r-hosu fulla af  
silfri, 'ok ertu ^% nn eigi f- lauss me^o · «llu, ^%tt ^% brj- tir  
skipit, ef ^% ffr haldir ^%assu. Ver^a m- sv- ~ nn, s- gir  
konungr, 'at ^% t-‡nir ^%assu f- ; l-«tt n-‡tr ^% ^% ^%ass, er ^%  
fannt Svein konung, ok gaft honum g- «l rsimi.' S- «^an dr-  
konungr hring af h- ndi s- r, ok gaf Au^uni, ok m^fli: '^%  
at sv- illa ver^q, at ^% brj- tir skipit ok t-‡nir f- nu, eigi  
ertu f- lauss, ef ^% k^¶msk ~ land, ^% at margir m- nn hafa  
gull ~ s- r ~ skips-brotum, ok s- r ^% at ^% h- fir fundit Svein  
konung, ef ^% h- ldr hringinum; en ^%at vil ek r- ^%a ^%r,  
s- gir hann, 'at ^% gefir eigi hringinn, nema ^% ^%kkisk eiga  
sv- mikit gott at launa n-«kkurum g- «fgum manni, ^% gef  
^%im hringinn, ^% « at tignum m- «nnum s- mir at ^%ggja, ok  
far n-« heill!

S- «^an l- ftr hann ~ « haf, ok k^¶mr ~ « Noreg, ok l- ftr flytja  
upp varna^o sinn, ok ^%rfti n-« meira vi^o ^%at en fyrr, er  
hann var ~ « Noregi. Hann f- rr n-« s- «^an ~ fund Haralds  
konungs, ok vill ~ fna ^%at er hann h- t honum, ~ ^%r hann  
f- r til Danm- rkr, ok kv- ^%r konung vel. Haraldr konungr  
t- k vel kv- ^%ju hans, ok 's- zk ni^q, s- gir hann, 'ok drekk  
h- r me^o oss'; ok sv- g- «l rir hann. ^ ~ spur^i Haraldr konungr:  
'hv- rju launa^q Sveinn konungr ^%r d-‡rit?' Au^un  
svarar: '^% «, herra! at hann ^% at m- r.' Konungr sag^q:  
'launat mynda ek ^%r ^% « hafa; hv- rju launa^q hann ~ nn?'  
Au^un svarar: 'gaf hann m- r silfr til su^r-g- «ngu.' ^ ~ s- gir  
Haraldr konungr: 'm- «rgum m- «nnum gefr Sveinn konungr  
silfr til su^r-g- «ngu e^o annarra hluta, ^%tt ekki f- ri honum  
g- «l rsimar; hvat er ~ nn fleira?' 'Hann bau^o m- r,' s- gir  
Au^un, 'at g-¶rask skutilsveinn hans, ok mikinn s- ma til  
m- «n at l- ggja.' 'Vel var ^%at m- fli,' s- gir konungr, 'ok  
launa, myndi hann ~ nn fleira.' Au^un sag^q: 'gaf hann m- r  
kn- «rr me^o farmi ^%im er hingat er b- zt varit ~ « Noreg.' ^ at  
var st- r-mannligt,' s- gir konungr, 'en launat mynda ek ^%r  
^% « hafa. Launa^q hann ^% « fleira?' Au^un svara^q: 'gaf  
hann m- r le^rhosu fulla af silfri, ok kva^o mik ^% eigi f- lausan,  
ef ek helda ^% «, ^% at skip mitt bryti vi^o ~ sland.' Konungr  
sag^q: '^%at var ~ -g- ftrliga g- «l rt, ok ^%at mynda ek ekki g- «l rt  
hafa; lausa mynda ek ^%kkjask, ef ek g-ffa ^%r skipit; hv- rt  
launa^q hann fleira?' 'Sv- var v- «st, herra!' s- gir Au^un,  
'at hann launa^q: hann gaf m- r hring ^%enna er ek h- fi  
~ h- ndi, ok kva^o sv- mega at berask, at ek t-‡nda f- nu  
· «llu, ok sag^i mik ^% eigi f- lausan, ef ek ^ftta hringinn,  
ok ba^o mik eigi l- ga, nema ek ^ftta n-«kkurum tignum manni  
sv- gott at launa, at ek vilda gefa; en n-« h- fi ek ^%ann  
fundit, ^% « at ^% ~ ttir kost at taka hv- rtv- ggja fr- m- r,  
d-‡rit ok sv- l- «f mitt, en ^% « l- zt mik fara ^%angat ~ « fri^q,  
sem a^rir n- ^u eigi.' Konungr t- k vi^o gj- «finni me^o bl- «^u,

ok gaf Au^°uni ~« m^- ti g^- ^°ar gjafir, ~ ^°r en ^%air skil^°isk.  
Au^°un var^°i f~ nu til ~“slands-f~ r^°ar ok f~ r ~«t ^%gar um  
sumarit til ~“slands, ok ^%tti vera inn mesti g^ffuma^°r.

## VII. ^ RYMS-KVI^ A

1. Vrei^°r var ^%q Ving-^%qrr, er hann vakna^°q,  
ok s~«ns hamars of sakna^°q:  
sk~ gg nam at hrista, sk~ «r nam at d~†ja,  
r~ ^° Jar^°ar burr um at ^%eifask.

2. Ok hann ^%at or^°a alls fyrst of kva^°:  
'heyr-^°u n~«, Loki! hvat ek n~« m^fli,  
er engi veit jar^°ar hv~ rgi [\*]  
n~ upp-himins: ~ ss er stolinn hamri!'

3. Gengu ^%air fagra Freyju t~«na, [\*]  
ok hann ^%at or^°a alls fyrst of kva^°:  
'muntu m~ r, Freyja! fja^°r-hams lj~,  
ef ek minn hamar m^ftta-k hitta?'

Freyja kva^°:

4. ^ - munda-k gefa ^%q, ^%tt ~ r gulli v^fri,  
ok-^%s~ lja at v^fri ~ r silfri.' [\*]

5. Fl~ ^%q Loki, fja^°rhamr dun^°q,  
unz fyr utan kom ~ sa gar^°a,  
ok fyr innan kom j~«tna heima.

6. ^ rymr sat ~ haugi, ^%rsa dr~ ttinn,  
greyjum s~«num gull-b~«nd sn^¶ri  
ok m~«rum s~«num m~«n jafna^°q.

^ rymr kva^°:

7. 'Hvat er me^°~ sum? hvat er me^°~ lfum?  
hv~« er-tu einn kominn ~« J~« tunheima?'

Loki kva^°:

'Ilt er me^°~ sum, ilt er me^°~ lfum;  
h~ fir ^%q HI~ -ri^°a hamar of f~ lginn?'

^ rymr kva^°:

8. 'Ek h~ fi HI~ ri^°a hamar of f~ lginn  
~ tta r~«stum fyr j~«r^° ne^°an;  
hann engi ma^°r aprt of heimtir,  
nema f~ ri m~ r Freyju at kv~ n.' [\*]

9. Fl~ ^%q Loki, fja^°rhamr dun^°q,

unz fyr utan kom j' «tna heima  
ok fyr innan kom ~ sa gar^a;  
m~ tti hann ^ r mi^ra gar^a,  
ok hann ^%at or^a alls fyrst of kva^a.

10. 'H~ fir ^%a ^%rindi sem ~ rfi^a?  
s~ g-^u ~ lopti l' «ng t~ «^indi:  
opt sitjanda s' «gur of fallask,  
ok liggjandi lygi of b~ llir.'

Loki kva^a:

11. 'H~ fi-k ~ rfi^a ok ^%rindi:  
^ rymr h~ fir ^%nn hamar, ^%rsa dr~ ttinn;  
hann engi ma^r aptr of heimtir,  
nema honum f~ ri Freyju at kv~ n.'

12. Ganga ^%ir fagra Freyju at hitta,  
ok hann ^%at or^a alls fyrst of kva^a;  
'bitt-u ^%k, Freyja, br~ «^ar l~ «ni!  
vit skulum aka tvau ~ « J' « tunheima.'

13. Vrei^o var^o ^% Freyja ok fn~ sa^a,  
allr ~ sa salr undir bif^isk,  
st' «kk ^%at it mikla m~ n Br~ «singa:  
'mik veitzt-u ver^a ver-gjarnasta,  
ef ek ~ k me^o ^%r ~ « J' « tunheima.'

14. S~ nn v~ ru ^fsir allir ~ ^%ngi  
ok ~ synjur allar ~ m~ li,  
ok of ^%at r~ ^u r~ «kir t~ «var,  
hv~ ^%ir Hl~ ri^a hamar of s~ tti.

15. ^ ~ kva^o ^%at Heimdallr, hv~ «tastr ~ sa  
(vissi hann vel fram, sem vanir a^rir):  
'bindum v~ r ^ r ^%a br~ «^ar l~ «ni,  
hafi hann it mikla m~ n Br~ «singa!

16. L~ tum und honum hrynga lukla  
ok kvenn-v~ ^a of kn~ falla,  
en ~ brj~ sti brei^a steina,  
ok hagliga of h~ fu^o typum!'

17. ^ ~ kva^o ^%at ^ ~ rr, ^%a «^ugr ~ ss:  
'mik munu ^fsir argan kalla,  
ef ek bindask l~ ft br~ «^ar l~ «ni.'

18. ^ ~ kva^o ^%at Loki, Laufeyjar sonr:  
'^%gi ^%a [n~ «], ^ ~ rr! ^%a or^a;  
^%a gar munu j' «tnar ~ sgar^o b~ «a,  
nema ^%a ^%nn hamar ^%r of heimtir.'

19. Bundu ^%ir ^ ~ r ^%a br~ «^ar l~ «ni

ok inu mikla m~ ni Br~«singa.

20. L~ tu und honum hrynjuklukla

ok kvenn-v~ ^%ir of kn~ falla,  
en ~ brj~ sti brei^%a steina,  
ok hagliga of h~ «fu^%typ^%u.

21. ^ ~ kva^%at Loki, Laufeyjar sonr:

'mun ek ok me^%r amb~ tt vera,  
vit skulum aka tv^fr ~« J~«tunheima.'

22. S~ nn v~ ru hafrar heim of reknir,

skyndir at sk~«klum, skyldu vel r~ nna:  
bj~«rg brotnu^%u, brann j~«r^%loga,  
~ k~ ^%ins sonr ~« J~«tunheima.

23. ^ ~ kva^%at ^ rymr, ^%arsa dr~ ttinn:

'standi^% upp, j~«tnar! ok str~ i^%b~ kki!  
n~« f~ ra m~ r Freyju at kv~ n,  
Njar^%ar d~ ttur, ~ r N~ a-t~«num.

24. Ganga h~ r at gar^%i gull-hyrndar k~fr,

^%xn al-svartir j~«tni at gamni;  
fj~«l^% ek mei^%ma, fj~«l^% ek m~ nja,  
einnar m~ r Freyju ~ vant ^%ikkir.'

25. Var ^%ar at kveldi of komit snimma,

ok fyr j~«tna ~«l fram borit;  
einn ~ t oxa, ~ tta laxa,  
kr~ sir allar, ^%fr er konur skyldu,  
drakk Sifjar verr s~ ld ^% « mja^%ar.

26. ^ ~ kva^%at ^ rymr, ^%arsa dr~ ttinn:

'hvar s~ ttu br~ ^%ir b~«ta hvassara?  
s~ k-a-k br~ «^%ir b~«ta brei^%ara,  
n~ inn meira mj~«^% mey of drekka.'

27. Sat in al-snotta amb~ tt fyrir,

er or^% of fann vi^%j~«tuns m~ li:  
~ t v^fr Freyja ~ tta n~ ttum,  
sv~ var hon ~^%f~«s ~« J~«tunheima.'

28. Laut und l~«nu, lysti at kyssa,

en hann utan st~«kk ~ nd-langan sal:  
'hv~« eru ~«nd~ tt augu Freyju?  
^%ikkir m~ r ~ r augum eldr of br~ nna.'

29. Sat in alsnotra amb~ tt fyrir,

er or^% of fann vi^%j~«tuns m~ li:  
'svaf v^fr Freyja ~ tta n~ ttum,  
sv~ var hon ~^%f~«s ~« J~«tunheima.'

30. Inn kom in arma j~«tna systir,

hin er br-«^°fj- r- of bi^°ja ^°ar^°i:  
 'l- ttu ^°r af h- «ndum hringa rau^°a,  
 ef ^° «^°ask vill ~ stir m-«nar,  
 ~ stir m-«nar, alla hylli'

31. ^ ~ kva^°^°at ^ rymr, ^°ursa dr- ttinn:

'beri^° inn hamar br-«^i at v-«gja,  
 l- ggi^° Mj-«llni ~ «meyjar kn~,  
 v-«gi^° okkr saman V- rar h- ndi!'

32. HI- HI- ri^°a hugr ~« brj- sti,  
 er har^°-huga^°r hamar of ^°k^°i;  
 ^ rym drap hann fyrstan, ^°ursa dr- ttin,  
 ok ^ftt j-«tuns alla lam^°.

33. Drap hann ina `«ldnu j-«tna systur,

hin er br-«^°fj- r- of be^°it haf^°i;  
 hon skell of hlaut fyr skillinga,  
 en h-«gg hamars fyr hringa fj-«l^°.  
 Sv- kom -^°ins sonr ~ ndr at hamri.

## NOTES

The references marked Gr. are to the paragraphs of the Grammar.

### I. THOR

Line 3. \*Hann ~ ^°ar r-«ki er ^ r-«^°-vangular heita\*, 'he reigns (there) where it is called ^ .,' i.e. in the place which is called ^ . The plur. \_heita\_ agrees with \_^°«^°vangular\_, as in I. 14 below: \_^°at eru j-«rngl- far\_ 'that is (his) iron gloves.'

I. 5. \*^°at er h-«s mest, sv- at m- nn hafa g-«l rt\*, 'that is the largest house, so that men have made (it),' i.e. the largest house that has been built. Note the plur. \_h-«s\_ of a single house; each chamber was originally regarded as a house, being often a detached building.

I. 13. \*sp- nnir ^°aim\*, Gr. '§ 154; cp. 2. 49.

### II. THOR AND "TGAR^ ALOKI

I. 1. \*f- r me^° hafras-«na...ok me^° honum s- , ~ ss er...\* We see here that \_me^°\_ generally takes an acc. to denote passive, and a dat. to denote voluntary accompaniment.

I. 5. \*so^°it\* refers to some such subst. as \_sl- tr\_ (meat) understood.

I. 11. \*spr- tti ~ ...\* \_ ~ \_ is here an adv.

I. 12. \*til m~ rgjar.\* til here implies intention--to get at the marrow.

I. 20. \*^%at er s~ augnanna\*, 'the little he saw of the eyes.'-- Thor frowned till his eyebrows nearly covered his eyes, and the man felt as if he were going to fall down dead at the mere sight of them.

I. 21. The second \*hann\* refers, of course, to Thor.

I. 34. \*til myrkrs\*, till it was dark.

I. 36. \*^%air\*, the masc. instead of the neut. pl., as in I. 32 \*foll.\* , showing that leitu^u is meant to refer only to the men of the party, and not to include R` «skva. (Gr. '§ 179.)

I. 46. \*s~ r hvar l~ ma^r\*, 'saw where a man lay,' i.e. saw a man lying.

I. 51. \*einu sinni\*, for once in his life.

I. 52. \*n~ fndisk Skr~‡mir\*, said his name was Skr.

I. 66. \*b~«i^o til\* (\_prp.\_) \*n~ tt-ver^ar y^r\*, prepare supper for yourselves.

I. 77. \*Er ^%at ^%ir satt at s~ gja\*. satt is in apposition to ^%at--'that is to be told you as the truth, (namely) that...'

I. 88. \*sj~ sik\*, see himself alive.

I. 104. \*^%ann\* = \_^%ann veg\_, that way, course.

I. 108. \*at ^fsirnir b^f^% heila hittask\*. The full sense is, 'that Thor and Loki expressed a wish that they and Skr~‡mir might meet again safe and sound.'

II. 111, 112. \*s~ ttu hnakkann ~ bak s~ r aptr\*, threw back the backs of their heads till they touched their backs, i.e. threw back their heads.

I. 118. \*rit st~ ra\*, 'rather big,' i.e. very big.

I. 120. \*glotti um t~ «nn\*, 'grinned round a tooth,' i.e. showed his teeth in a malicious grin. Two MSS. read vi^o instead of um.

I. 121. \*er annan veg en ek hygg, at...?\* is it otherwise than as I think, namely that...? i.e. am I not right in thinking that...?

I. 127. \*engi er h~ r s~ inni er...\* = engi er h~ r-inni s~ -er...

- I. 129. \*freista skal\*, Gr. '§ 192.
- I. 140. \*kalla <sup>~</sup>ss meiri v~ n at hann s~ ...\* 'says that there is more probability of that, namely that he is...than of the contrary,' i.e. says that he will have to be...
- I. 150. \*f~ thvatari en sv~ \*, 'more swift-footed than so--under these circumstances,' i.e. than you.
- I. 156. \*ok er <sup>^</sup>j~ lfi eigi <sup>~</sup>% kominn...\* = <sup>~</sup>% er <sup>^</sup>j~ lfi eigi kominn...
- I. 172. \*at sinni\*, this time.
- I. 172. \*hann\*, acc.
- I. 173. \*laut ~ r horninu\*, bent back from the horn.
- I. 188. \*mestr\* refers to \_drykkr\_ understood.
- I. 218. \*kalli\*, Gr. '§ 192.
- I. 241. \*<sup>~</sup>%\* refers to \_uni\_.
- III. BALDER**
- I. 7. \*engi\* agrees with \_d~ mr\_.
- IV. THE DEATH OF BALDER**
- I. 11. \*hann\*, acc.
- I. 20. \*ungr\*, too young.
- I. 31. \*~-~-happ\* is in apposition to \_<sup>~</sup>%t\_ ; cp. 3. 7.
- II. 33, 34. \*v~ ru me<sup>~</sup> einum hug til...\* had the same feelings towards.
- I. 36. \*var...fyrr\*, was beforehand, prevented.
- I. 42. \*vili\*, subj. 'whether he will';--change of construction.
- I. 55. \*nema\*, 'unless,' here = 'until.'
- I. 89. \*heim\*. This use of \_heim\_ in the sense of 'someone else's home.' is frequent. Cp. our 'drive a nail home.'
- I. 94. \*sv~ \* refers to \_ok ef allir hlutir...\_, the \_ok\_ being pleonastic.

I. 108. \*hvar\*, cp. 2. 46.

I. 113. \*karl\*, 'old man,' here = Odin.

#### V. H<sup>~</sup> ^ INN AND HEGNI

I. 6. \*H<sup>~</sup> ^inn\* = hann; this use of a proper name instead of a pronoun is frequent.

I. 9. \*^3ar\*. Cp. 1. 3.

#### VI. THE DEATH OF OLAF TRYGGVASON

I. 17. \*sv<sup>~</sup> at\*, so that, i.e. just when.

I. 30. \*er\*, namely that.

I. 33. \*austan at sigla\*, is in a kind of apposition to  
\_f<sup>~</sup> r<sup>~</sup>ina\_.

I. 40. \*sv<sup>~</sup> \*, also.

I. 48. \*muni fyrir\*, awaits you, is impending.

I. 53. \*meira\*, adv., better, faster.

I. 149. \*bar hann h<sup>~</sup> tt\*, impers. w. acc.; he was in a conspicuous place.

I. 244. \*vi^o fimt<sup>~</sup> nda mann\*, one of fifteen, with fourteen men.

I. 259. \*v<sup>~</sup> pna\* is governed by the second half of the genitival compound \_kl<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>a-b<sup>~</sup>«na<sup>~</sup>\_, which is here considered as two independent words.

#### VII. AU<sup>~</sup> UN

I. 17. \*var fyrir\*, was to be found.

I. 26. \*tvau ver^o sl<sup>~</sup>«k\*, double the price you gave.

I. 55. \*f<sup>~</sup>\* is probably dat. here, but may be nom.

I. 56. \*~ ptir sem...\*, according as, in accordance with what.

I. 64. \*n<sup>~</sup>«...n<sup>~</sup>«\*, lately...just now.

I. 116. \*h<sup>~</sup> ldr\* is here used pleonastically in a kind of apposition to the preceding \_b<sup>~</sup> tr\_.

I. 125. \*en\*, and = while.

I. 129. \*<sup>3</sup>assi einn var sv~ hlutrinn, at...\*, this single thing  
is the case, namely that... i.e. the only thing is that...

## VIII. ^ RYMSKVI^ A

I. 7. \*jar^oar\* is governed by \_hv~ rgi\_.

I. 9. \*t~«na\*. Poetical construction of gen. to denote goal of motion.

I. 15. \*<sup>3</sup>at\* goes with the following \_at\_ = \_ok s~ lja, ^%at\_(\_%tt\_) \_v^fri ~ r silfri\_.

I. 32. \*f~ ri\* may be either sg. or pl. 3 pers.

## GLOSSARY

<sup>1</sup>f \_follows\_ a^o, ^o \_follows\_ d, ~ \_follows\_ e, ~ \_follows\_ o^o, '« \_follows\_ o, ^¶ \_follows\_ '«, ^%at\_ follows\_ t.

The declensions of nouns are only occasionally given.

(-rs) etc. means that the \_r\_ of the nom. is kept in inflection.

## A

-a \_adv.\_ not.

~ \_sf.\_ river.

~ \_see\_ \*eiga\*.

~ \_prp. w. acc. and dat.\_ on, in.

~ ^%t \_adv., cj.\_ before.

a^oir \_see\_ \*annar\*.

<sup>1</sup>fsir \_see\_ \*ss\*.

<sup>1</sup>ftla \_wv.\_ 3, consider, deem: '<sup>1</sup>ftlask fyrir,' intend.

<sup>1</sup>ftt \_sf.\_ 2, race, descent, family.

<sup>1</sup>ftta \_see\_ \*eiga\*.

af \_prp. w. dat.\_ from; of; with; \_adv.\_ 'drekka af,' drink off.

af-h~«s \_sn.\_ out-house, side room.

afl \_sn.\_ strength, might.

af-taka \_wf.\_ damage, injury.

~ g^ftliga \_adv.\_ splendidly.

aka \_sv.\_ 2, drive (a chariot, etc.).

~ kafliga \_adv.\_ vehemently, hard--'kalla a.' call loudly.

akarn \_sn.\_ acorn.

akkeri \_sn.\_ anchor.

~ lar-~ ndir \_sm.\_ thong-end, end of a strap.

al-b~«inn \_adj. w. gen.\_ quite ready.

aldinn \_adj.\_ old.

aldri \_adv.\_ never.  
~ -l̄ ng^ar \_adv.\_ for some time.  
~ lfr \_sm.\_ elf.  
~ lit \_snpl.\_ appearance, countenance [l̄ «ta].  
all-har^r \_adj.\_ very hard, very violent.  
all-l̄ «till \_adj.\_ very little.  
all-mann-sk^r \_adj.\_ (very injurious to men), very murderous  
(of a battle) [ska^q, 'injury'].  
all-mikill \_adj.\_ very great.  
allr \_adj.\_ all, whole; 'me^o · «llu,' entirely; 'alls fyrst,'  
first of all.  
all-st̄ rum \_adv.\_ very greatly.  
all-valdr \_sm.\_ monarch, king.  
al-snotr \_adj.\_ very clever.  
al-svartr \_adj.\_ very black, coal-black.  
alt \_adv.\_ quite.  
amb̄ tt \_sf.\_ 2, female slave, maid.  
and-lit \_sn.\_ face [l̄ «ta].  
annarr \_prn.\_ second; following, next; other; one of the two--  
'annar...annarr,' one...the other.  
aptann \_sm.\_ evening.  
aptastr \_adj.\_ most behind.  
aptr \_adv.\_ back, backwards, behind.  
~ r \_sf.\_ oar.  
~ r \_sn.\_ year.  
~ r \_see\_ \*~\*.  
argr \_adj.\_ cowardly, base.  
~ r-ma^r \_sm.\_ steward.  
armr \_adj.\_ wretched.  
~ s-m̄ gin \_sn.\_ divine strength.  
~ ss \_sm.\_ 3, (Scandinavian) god.  
~ st \_sf.\_ 2, affection, love, \_often in pl.\_  
~ st-s^fll \_adj.\_ beloved, popular. [s^fll, 'happy'].  
~ synja \_wf.\_ (Scandinavian) goddess [~ ss].  
~ t \_see\_ \*eta\*.  
at \_prp. w. dat.\_ at, by; to, towards, up to; for; in accordance  
with, after.  
at \_adv.\_ to.  
-at \_adv.\_ not.  
at-laga \_wf.\_ attack [l̄ ggja].  
at-r^r (-rar) \_sm.\_ 2, rowing against, attack.  
~ tta \_num.\_ eight.  
~ tta see \*eiga\*.  
au^o-k̄ ndr \_adj.\_ easy to be recognized, easily distinguishable.  
au^r \_adj.\_ desert, deserted, without men.  
au^o-s^ nn \_adj.\_ evident.  
auga \_wn.\_ eye.  
aug-s^fn \_sf.\_ sight.  
auka \_sv.\_ 1, increase; \_impers., w. dat. of what is added\_ 'j̄ k  
n̄ « miklu ~ , ' much was added to it (his hesitation increased).  
austan \_adv.\_ from the east.  
aust-ma^r \_sm.\_ Easterner, Norwegian.  
austr \_sn.\_ the east--'« au.,' eastwards.

astr \_adv.\_ eastwards.  
astr-vegr \_sm.\_ the East, \_especially\_ Russia.  
~ valt \_adv.\_ continually, all the time.  
~ -vanr \_adj.\_ wanting; \_impers. neut. in\_ 'einnar m~ r Freyju  
  ~ vant ^%kkir,' Freyja alone I seem to want.  
~ -vinnr \_adj.\_ toilsome, \_only in the impers. neut.\_ 'mun ~ -vint  
  ver^a um s' «xin,' it will be a hard fight at the prow.

## B

ba^o \_see\_ \*bi^ja\*.  
b~ ^qir \_prn.\_ both, \_neut. as adv. in\_ 'b^f^q...ok,' both...and.  
b~ ^u \_see\_ \*bi^ja\*.  
b`E^a \_see\_ \*bi^ja\*.  
b`E^q \_see\_ \*b~ ^qir\*.  
baggi \_wm.\_ bag; bundle.  
bak \_sn.\_ back, 'v~ rja eitt baki,' defend a thing with the back,  
  i.e. turns one's back to it = be a coward.  
bak-bor^q \_wm.\_ larboard.  
b~ l \_sn.\_ flame; funeral pile.  
b~ l-f`qr \_sf.\_ funeral.  
bani \_wm.\_ death.  
bar \_see\_ \*bera\*.  
bardagi \_wm.\_ battle.  
bar^o \_sn.\_ edge, rim; projection in the prow of a ship formed by  
  the continuation of the keel.  
bar^a \_see\_ \*b~ rja\*.  
bar^q \_wm.\_ war-ship with a sharp prow, ram.  
barn \_sn.\_ child.  
batt \_see\_ \*binda\*.  
bau^o \_see\_ \*bj~ ^a\*.  
bei^a \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. gen. of thing and dat. of pers. benefited\_,  
  ask, demand.  
bein \_sn.\_ bone.  
b~ kkr \_sm.\_ 2, bench.  
b~ lla \_wv.\_ 1, occupy oneself with, deal in, \_generally in a bad  
  sense\_.  
bera \_sv.\_ 4, carry, take; bear, endure. berask at, happen.  
  b. fram, bring forward, out. b. v~ pn ni^q, shoot down. b.  
  r~ ^o s~ «n saman, hold council, deliberate.  
berg-risi \_wm.\_ hill-giant.  
b~ rja \_wv.\_ 1b, strike--'b. grj~ ti,' stone. \*b~ rjask\*, fight.  
b~ rr \_adj.\_ bare, unsheathed (of a sword).  
ber-s~ rkr \_sm.\_ 2, wild fighter, champion. [Literally  
  'bear-shirt,' i.e. one clothed in a bear's skin.]  
b~ tr \_see\_ \*vel\*.  
b~ tri \_see\_ \*g~ ^q\*.  
b~ zt \_see\_ \*vel\*.  
b~ ztr \_see\_ \*g~ ^q\*.  
beygja \_wv.\_ 1, bend, arch.  
b~ ^a \_sv.\_ 6, \_w. gen.\_ wait for; \_w. acc.\_ abide, undergo.  
bi^ja \_sv.\_ 5, ask, beg, pray, \_w. gen. of thing, acc. of the  
  pers. asked, and dat. of the person benefited\_; express a

wish, bid--'ba<sup>°</sup> hann vel kominn' (vera \_understood\_), bad  
him welcome; call on, challenge, command, tell.

bifask \_wv.\_ 1, tremble, shake.

bil \_sn.\_ moment of time.

bila \_wv.\_ 2, fail.

bilt \_neut. adj. only in the impers.\_ 'einum ver<sup>°</sup>r bilt,' one  
hesitates, is taken aback, is afraid.

binda \_sv.\_ 3, bind, tie up; dress.

birta \_wv.\_ 1, show [bjartr].

b<sup>~</sup>ta \_sv.\_ 6, bite; cut.

bittu \_see\_ \*binda\*.

bitu \_see\_ \*b<sup>~</sup>ta\*.

bjarn-d<sup>°</sup>tri \_sn.\_ bear.

bjartr \_adj.\_ bright, clear.

bj<sup>~</sup> \_see\_ \*b<sup>~</sup>a\*.

bj<sup>~</sup> ^a \_sv.\_ 7, \_w. acc. and dat.\_ offer, propose--'b. einum  
fang,' challenge to wrestling; invite. b. upp, give up.

bj<sup>~</sup> «rg \_sf.\_ help; means of subsistence, store of food.

bl<sup>~</sup> sa \_sv.\_ 1, blow; blow trumpet as signal.

bley<sup>^</sup>a \_wf.\_ coward.

bl<sup>~</sup> «^a \_wf.\_ gentleness, friendliness.

blindr \_adj.\_ blind.

bl<sup>~</sup> ^o \_sn.\_ blood.

bl<sup>~</sup> t-bolli \_wm.\_ sacrificial bowl.

b<sup>~</sup> tr \_see\_ \*b<sup>~</sup> t\*.

boga-skot \_sn.\_ bowshot.

bogi \_wm.\_ bow.

bog-ma<sup>°</sup>r \_sm.\_ bowman, archer.

b<sup>~</sup> ndi \_sm.\_ 4, yeoman, householder, (free) man [b<sup>~</sup> «a].

bor<sup>^</sup> \_sn.\_ side of a ship, board; rim, the margin between the  
rim of a vessel and the liquid in it--'n<sup>~</sup>« er gott beranda  
b. ~ horninu,' now there is a good margin for carrying the  
horn, i.e. its contents are so diminished that it can be  
lifted without spilling.

borg \_sf.\_ fortress, castle.

borg-hli<sup>^</sup> \_sn.\_ castle gate.

b<sup>~</sup> t \_sf.\_ 3, mending, improvement; \_plur.\_ \*b<sup>~</sup> tr\*,  
compensation.

b<sup>~</sup> «rn \_see\_ \*barn\*.

br<sup>~</sup> \_sf.\_ eyelid.

br<sup>~</sup> \_see\_ \*breg<sup>^</sup>a\*.

brag<sup>^</sup> \_sn.\_ trick, stratagem [breg<sup>^</sup>a].

brann \_see\_ \*br<sup>~</sup> nna\*.

brast \_see\_ \*bresta\*.

br<sup>~</sup> tt \_adv.\_ quickly.

braut \_sf.\_ way--\*~ braut\*, \_adv.\_ away.

braut \_see\_ \*brj<sup>~</sup> ta\*.

braut, brott \_adv.\_ away.

breg<sup>^</sup>a \_sv.\_ 3, \_w. dat.\_ jerk, pull, push; b. upp, lift, raise  
(to strike). change, transform.

brei<sup>^</sup>r \_adj.\_ broad.

br<sup>~</sup> nna \_wf.\_ burning; incremation.

br<sup>~</sup> nna \_sv.\_ 3, burn \_intr.\_

br~ nna \_wv.\_ 1, burn \_trans.  
 bresta \_sv.\_ 3, break, crack, burst.  
 brestr \_sm.\_ crack; loss.  
 brj~ st \_sn.\_ breast.  
 brj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, break--'b. (skip)' suffer shipwreck, \_also  
     impers.\_ 'skip (acc.) br~‡tr,' the ship is wrecked.  
 broddr \_sm.\_ point.  
 br~ ^ir \_sm.\_ 4, brother.  
 brotinn \_see\_ \*brj~ ta\*.  
 brotna \_wv.\_ 3, break \_intr.  
 brott \_see\_ \*braut\*.  
 brott-laga \_sf.\_ retreat.  
 br~« \_sf.\_ bridge.  
 br~«^f~ \_sn.\_ bridal gift.  
 br~«^r \_sf.\_ 2, bride.  
 br~«n \_sf.\_ 3, eyebrow.  
 bryggja \_wf.\_ pier.  
 brynja \_wf.\_ corslet.  
 br~‡nn \_see\_ \*br~«n\*.  
 bryn-st~«ka \_wf.\_ corslet-sleeve.  
 bryti \_see\_ \*brj~ ta\*.  
 br~‡tr \_see\_ \*brj~ ta\*.  
 b~« \_sn.\_ dwelling, home.  
 b~«a \_sv.\_ 1, dwell; inhabit, possess, prepare. \*b~«ask\*, get  
     ready, prepare \_intr.\_ 'er b~«it vi^° at...' it is likely to  
     be that..., there is danger of...  
 bu^°u \_see\_ \*bj~ ^°a\*.  
 b~«inn \_adj.\_ ready; in a certain condition--'(vi^°) sv~ b~«it'  
     \_adv.\_ under such circumstances; capable, fit for--'vel at  
     s~ r b~«inn,' very capable, very good (at).  
 bundu \_see\_ \*binda\*.  
 burr \_sm.\_ son.  
 b~‡^r \_see\_ \*bj~ ^°a\*.  
 b~‡r \_see\_ \*b~«a\*.  
 byrja \_wv.\_ 3, begin.  
 byr-v^fnn \_adj.\_ promising a fair wind.

## D

daga \_wv.\_ 3, dawn.  
 dagan \_sf.\_ dawn.  
 dagr \_sm.\_ day.  
 dalr \_sm.\_ valley.  
 dau^°r \_adj.\_ dead.  
 d~ gi \_see\_ \*dagr\*.  
 deyja \_sv.\_ 2, die.  
 dj~«pr \_adj.\_ deep.  
 d~ \_see\_ \*deyja\*.  
 d~ mr \_sm.\_ decision.  
 d~ ttir \_sf.\_ 3, daughter.  
 d~«gur^°r \_sm.\_ breakfast [-ur^° = -ver^°, \_cp.\_ n~ ttver^°].  
 d~ kkr (-vir) \_adj.\_ dark.  
 draga \_sv.\_ 2, draw, drag. d. saman, collect.

drakk \_see\_ \*drekka\*.  
drap \_see\_ \*drepa\*.  
draumr \_sm.\_ dream.  
dr̄ ginn \_see\_ \*draga\*.  
dreif \_see\_ \*dr̄«fa\*.  
dr̄ ki \_wm.\_ dragon; dragon-ship, ship with a dragon's head as a  
beak.  
drekka \_sv.\_ 3, drink.  
drepa \_sv.\_ 5, strike; kill.  
dreyma \_wv.\_ 1, \_impers. w. acc. of pers. and acc. of the thing\_  
dream [draumr].  
dr̄«fa \_sv.\_ 6, drive; hasten.  
drj̄«pa \_sv.\_ 7, drop.  
dr̄ \_see\_ \*draga\*.  
dr̄ gu \_see\_ \*draga\*.  
dr̄ ttinn \_sm.\_ lord.  
dr̄ ttin-hollr \_adj.\_ faithful to its master.  
drukkinn \_adj. (ptc.)\_ drunk.  
drupu \_see\_ \*drj̄«pa\*.  
drykkja \_wf.\_ drinking [drekka].  
drykkju-ma^r \_sm.\_ drinker.  
drykkr \_sm.\_ 2, draught.  
duna \_wv.\_ 3, resound.  
dun^r \_see\_ \*dynja\*.  
dval^a \_see\_ \*dv̄ lja\*.  
dv̄ lja \_wv.\_ 1b, delay. \*dv̄ ljask\*, dwell, stop.  
dvergr \_sm.\_ dwarf.  
dy^rill \_sm.\_ (?).  
d̄‡ja \_wv.\_ 1b, shake.  
dynja \_wv.\_ 1b, resound.  
d̄‡r \_sn.\_ animal, beast.  
dyrr \_sfnpl.\_ door.

## E

e^a \_cj.\_ or.  
ef \_cj.\_ if.  
~ fna \_wv.\_ 1, perform, carry out.  
~ ggja \_wv.\_ 3, incite.  
ei^r \_sm.\_ oath.  
eiga \_wf.\_ property.  
eiga \_swv.\_ possess, have: have as wife, be married to; have \_in  
the sense of\_ must.  
eigi \_adv.\_ not; no.  
eign \_sf.\_ property.  
eignask \_wv.\_ 3, appropriate, gain.  
eik \_sf.\_ 3, oak.  
einka-m̄l \_snpl.\_ personal agreement, special treaty.  
einn \_num., prn.\_ one; the same; a certain, a; alone, only--  
'einn saman,' alone, mere.  
einn-hv̄ rr \_prn.\_ a certain, some, a.  
eira \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ spare.  
eitr \_sn.\_ poison.

ek \_prn.\_ I.  
~ k \_see\_ \*aka\*.  
ekki \_prn. neut.\_ nothing; \_adv.\_ not.  
eldr \_sm.\_ fire.  
~ lli \_wf.\_ old age.  
ellifti \_adj.\_ eleventh.  
ellifu \_num.\_ eleven.  
em \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
en \_cj.\_ but; and.  
en \_adv.\_ than, \_after compar.\_  
~ ndask \_wv.\_ 1, end, suffice for.  
~ ndi, ~ ndir \_sm.\_ end.  
~ nd-langr \_adj.\_ the whole length--'ndlangan sal,' the whole  
length of the hall.  
~ ndr \_adv.\_ again.  
engi \_prn.\_ none, no.  
~ nn \_adv.\_ yet, still; besides; after all.  
~ ptir \_prp. w. acc.\_ after (of time). \_w. dat.\_ along, over;  
in quest of, after; according to, by. \_adv.\_ afterwards;  
behind [aptr].  
~ ptri \_adj. compar.\_ hind.  
er \_prn. rel.\_ who, which, \_rel. adv.\_ where; when; because,  
that.  
er \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
er \_see\_ \*%  
~ rfi^q \_sn.\_ work; trouble.  
ert \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
eru \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
eta \_sv.\_ 5, eat.  
ey \_sf.\_ island.

## F

f~ \_sv.\_ 1, grasp; receive, get; give; be able. \*f~ sk\*,  
wrestle. \*f~ sk ~\*, be obtained, be.  
fa^qir \_sm.\_ 4, father.  
f^fr \_see\_ \*f~ \*.  
ffstr \_see\_ \*f~ r\*.  
fagna^r \_sm.\_ 2, joy; entertainment, hospitality.  
fagr \_adj.\_ beautiful, fair, fine.  
fagrliga \_adv.\_ finely.  
fall \_sn.\_ fall.  
falla \_sv.\_ 1, fall. \*fallask\*, be forgotten, fail.  
fang \_sn.\_ embrace, grasp; wrestling.  
fann \_see\_ \*finna\*.  
f~ r \_adj.\_ few--neut.\_ f~ tt \_w. gen.\_: 'f~ tt manna,' few men.  
fara go, travel--\_w. gen. in such constr. as\_ 'f. f~ r^ar  
sinnar,' go his way; fare (well, ill); happen, turn out;  
experience; 'f. me^o einu,' deal with, treat; destroy, use  
up \_w. dat.\_ \*farask\* \_impers. in\_ 'f~ rsk ^%im vel,' they  
have a good passage.  
farmr \_sm.\_ lading, cargo.  
fastr \_adj.\_ firm, fast, strong.

f~ \_sn.\_ property, money.  
f~ ^rum \_see\_ \*fa^qir\*.  
fekk \_see\_ \*f~\*.  
f~ gr^o \_sf.\_ beauty [fragr].  
f~ grstr \_see\_ \*fragr\*.  
feikn-stafir \_smpl.\_ 2, wickedness.  
fela \_sv.\_ 3, hide.  
f~ lagi \_wm.\_ companion.  
f~ -lauss \_adj.\_ penniless.  
f~ -l~«till \_adj.\_ with little money, poor.  
fell \_see\_ \*falla\*.  
f~ lla \_wv.\_ 1, fell, throw down; kill [falla].  
fengu, f~ nginn \_see\_ \*f~\*.  
f~ r \_see\_ \*fara\*.  
f~ r^o \_sf.\_ 2, journey [fara].  
fer-skeytr \_adj.\_ four-cornered.  
fimm \_num.\_ five.  
fimt~ ndi \_adj.\_ fifteenth.  
finna \_sv.\_ 3, find; meet, go to see; notice, see.  
fja^r-hamr \_sm.\_ feathered (winged) coat.  
fjall \_sn.\_ mountain.  
fj~ r \_see\_ \*f~\*.  
fjara \_sf.\_ ebb-tide; beach.  
fjogur \_see\_ \*fj~ rir\*.  
fj~ r^q \_adj.\_ fourth.  
fj~ rir \_num.\_ four.  
fj~ «l^o \_wf.\_ quantity.  
fj~ «l-kyngi \_sn.\_ magic.  
fj~ «l-m~ nni \_sn.\_ multitude; troop [ma^r].  
fj~ «r^r \_sm.\_ 3, birth.  
fj~ «rur \_see\_ \*fjara\*.  
fl~ \_sv.\_ 2, flay, skin.  
flaug \_see\_ \*flj~«ga\*.  
fl~ ginn \_see\_ \*fl~\*.  
flestr \_see\_ \*margr\*.  
flj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, float, drift.  
flj~«ga \_sv.\_ 7, fly.  
fl~ \_see\_ \*flj~«ga\*.  
floti \_wm.\_ fleet [flj~ tal].  
fl~ tti \_wm.\_ flight [fl~‡ja].  
flugu \_see\_ \*flj~«ga\*.  
fluttu \_see\_ \*flytja\*.  
fl~‡ja \_wv.\_ 1, flee.  
flytja \_wv.\_ 1b. remove, bring.  
fn~ sa \_wv.\_ 3, snort.  
f~ ra \_wv.\_ 1, bring, take; fasten [fara].  
f~ rir \_see\_ \*fara\*.  
f~ ti \_see\_ \*f~ t\*.  
f~ lginn \_see\_ \*fela\*.  
f~ lk \_sn.\_ multitude, troop; people.  
f~ r \_see\_ \*fara\*.  
for-t~«lur \_wpl.\_ representations, arguments [tala].  
f~ stra \_wf.\_ nurse.

f<sup>~</sup> t-hvatr \_adj.\_ swift-footed.  
f<sup>~</sup> tr \_sm.\_ foot; leg.  
f<sup>~</sup>ur \_see\_ \*fa<sup>~</sup>ir\*.  
f<sup>~</sup>r \_sf.\_ journey [fara].  
f<sup>~</sup>ru-neysti \_sn.\_ company [n<sup>~</sup>ta].  
fr<sup>~</sup> \_prp.\_ from, away from; about, concerning. ~<sup>~</sup> fr<sup>~</sup> \_adv.\_  
away.  
fr<sup>~</sup>ndi \_sm.\_ 4, relation.  
fr<sup>~</sup>-fall \_sn.\_ death.  
fram \_adv.\_ forward, forth. \_compar.\_ \*framari\*, ahead.  
framastr \_adj. superl.\_ chief, most distinguished.  
framia \_wm.\_ advantage, courage.  
framia<sup>~</sup> \_see\_ \*fr<sup>~</sup> mja\*.  
fram-stafn \_sm.\_ prow.  
fr<sup>~</sup>-s<sup>~</sup>gn \_sf.\_ narrative, relation.  
freista \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. gen.\_ try, test.  
fr<sup>~</sup> mja \_wv.\_ 1b, perform [fram].  
fri<sup>~</sup>r \_sm.\_ 2, peace.  
fr<sup>~</sup>rr \_adj.\_ beautiful, fine.  
fr<sup>~</sup>rr \_adj.\_ learned, wise.  
fr<sup>~</sup> kn \_adj.\_ bold, daring.  
frost \_sn.\_ frost.  
fugl \_sm.\_ bird.  
full-kominn \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) complete; ready (for).  
fullr \_adj.\_ full.  
fundr \_sm.\_ 2, meeting [finna].  
fundu \_see\_ \*finna\*.  
fur<sup>~</sup>u \_adv.\_ awfully, very.  
f<sup>~</sup>ss \_adj.\_ eager.  
fylgja \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ follow; accompany.  
fylki \_sn.\_ troop [f<sup>~</sup> lk].  
fylkja \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ draw up (troops) [f<sup>~</sup> lk].  
fylla \_wv.\_ 1, fill [fullr].  
fyr, fyri<sup>~</sup> \_prp. w. acc. and dat.\_ before; beyond, over--'f.  
bor<sup>~</sup>,' overboard; instead of--'koma f.' \_adv.\_ be given as  
compensation; for; because of. 'f. ~<sup>~</sup> at,' because.  
'f<sup>~</sup> till. f. s<sup>~</sup> r,' insignificant.  
fyrir-r<sup>~</sup>m \_sn.\_ fore-hold, chief-cabin.  
fyrrirr<sup>~</sup>ms-ma<sup>~</sup>r \_sm.\_ man in the fore-hold.  
fyrr \_adv. compar.\_ before, formerly. \_superl.\_ \*fyrst\*, first.  
fyrrí \_adj. compar.\_ former. \_superl.\_ \*fyrstr\*, first.  
f<sup>~</sup>tsa \_wv.\_ 1, hasten \_trans.--impers.\_ 'braut f<sup>~</sup>sir mik,' I feel  
a desire to go away [f<sup>~</sup>ss].

## G

g<sup>~</sup> \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. gen.\_ heed, care for.  
g<sup>~</sup>ffa \_wf.\_ luck [gefa].  
g<sup>~</sup>fta \_wv.\_ 1, watch, take care of [geta].  
gaf \_see\_ \*gefa\*.  
g<sup>~</sup>ffu-ma<sup>~</sup>r \_sm.\_ lucky man.  
gaflak \_sn.\_ javelin.  
gamall \_adj.\_ old.

gaman \_sn.\_ amusement, joy.  
ganga \_sv.\_ 1, go, \_with gen. of goal in poetry\_; attack--'g. ~  
skip,' board a ship. g. af, be finished. g. til, come up.  
g. upp, land; board a ship; be used up, expended (of money).  
gar^r \_sm.\_ enclosure, court; dwelling.  
gat \_see\_ \*geta\*.  
gefa \_sv.\_ 5, give.  
g~ gnum, ~« g~ gnum \_prp. w. gen.\_ through.  
gekk \_see\_ \*ganga\*.  
g~ lti \_see\_ \*g~ ltr\*.  
g~ nginn, g~ ngr, gengu \_see\_ \*ganga\*.  
geta \_sv.\_ 5, \_w. gen.\_ mention, speak of; guess, suppose.  
geysi \_adv.\_ excessively.  
gipta \_wf.\_ luck [gefa].  
giptu-ma^r \_sm.\_ lucky man.  
gjafar \_see\_ \*gj~ f\*.  
gj~ f \_sf.\_ gift.  
glotta \_wv.\_ 2, smile maliciously, grin.  
gl^fsiligr \_adj.\_ magnificent.  
gn~ fr \_sm.\_ din, noise.  
g~ ^r \_adj.\_ good--'gott er til eins,' it is easy to get at,  
obtain.  
g~ lf \_sn.\_ floor; apartment, room.  
gott \_see\_ \*g~ ^r\*.  
g~ fegr \_adj.\_ distinguished [gefa].  
g~ ltr \_sm.\_ 3, boar.  
g~ mul \_see\_ \*gamall\*.  
g~ l ra \_wv.\_ 1c, do, make. \*g~ l rask\*, set about doing; be made  
into, become. \*g~ l ra at\*, accomplish, carry out.  
g~ l rsimi \_wf.\_ article of value, treasure.  
granda \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. dat.\_ injure.  
gr~ r \_adj.\_ gray.  
gras \_sn.\_ grass; plant, flower.  
gr~ ta \_sv.\_ 1, weep, mourn for.  
gr~ tr \_sm.\_ weeping.  
grei^a \_wv.\_ 1, put in order, arrange.  
greip \_see\_ \*gr~ pa\*.  
gres-j~ rn \_sn.\_ iron wire (?).  
grey \_sn.\_ dog.  
gri^o \_snpl.\_ peace, security.  
gri^a-a-sta^r \_sm.\_ sanctuary.  
grind \_sf.\_ 3, lattice door, wicket.  
gr~ pa \_sv.\_ 6, seize.  
gripf \_sm.\_ 2, article of value, treasure.  
grj~ t \_sn.\_ stone (collectively).  
gr~ a \_sv.\_ 1, grow; heal.  
gr~ r \_see\_ \*gr~ a\*.  
gruna \_wv.\_ 3, \_impers.\_-'mik grunar,' I suspect, think.  
grunr \_sm.\_ 2, suspicion.  
gull \_sn.\_ gold.  
gull-band \_sn.\_ gold band.  
gull-b~ inn \_adj.\_ adorned with gold.  
gull-hringr \_sm.\_ gold ring.

gull-hyrndr \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) with gilt horns.

gull-ro^qinn \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) gilt.

g^tgr \_sf.\_ giantess.

gyltr \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) gilt.

gyr^a \_wv.\_ 1, gird.

## H

h^fstr \_see\_ \*h^r\*.

h^ftta \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ desist from, stop.

h^fttligr \_adj.\_ dangerous, threatening.

h^fttr \_adj.\_ dangerous.

haf \_sn.\_ sea.

hafa \_wv.\_ 1, have; 'h. einn n^fr einu,' bring near to, expose  
to; use, utilize. at hafask, undertake. til hafa, have at  
hand.

hafna \_see\_ \*h^fn\*.

hafr \_sm.\_ goat.

hafr-staka \_wf.\_ goatskin.

hagliga \_adv.\_ neatly.

hagr \_sm.\_ condition; advantage--'^%r mun h. ~ vera,' will avail  
thee, be profitable to you.

hag-st^r \_adj.\_ favourable.

halda \_sv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ hold (also with prp. ~); keep. \_w.  
acc.\_ observe, keep (laws, etc.). \_intr.\_ take a certain  
direction, go.

h^lfr \_adj.\_ half.

h^lfu \_adv.\_ by half, half as much again.

hallar \_see\_ \*h^ll\*.

hallar-g^l \_sn.\_ hall floor.

haltr \_adj.\_ lame.

hamarr \_sm.\_ hammer.

hamars-mu^r \_sm.\_ thin end of hammer.

hamar-skapt \_sn.\_ handle of a hammer.

hamar-spor \_sn.\_ mark made by a hammer.

hana \_see\_ \*hann\*.

handar \_see\_ \*h^nd\*.

hand-skot \_sn.\_ throwing with the hand.

hand-t^r kinn \_ptc. pret.\_ taken by hand, taken alive.

hann \_prn.\_ he.

h^r \_sn.\_ hair.

h^r \_adj.\_ high.

har^o-huga^r \_adj.\_ stern of mood.

har^r \_adj.\_ hard; strong.

har^o-skeytr \_adj.\_ strong-shooting [skj^r ta].

harmr \_sm.\_ grief.

h^ski \_wm.\_ danger.

h^s^fti \_sn.\_ high seat, dais [sitja].

h^s^ftis-kista \_sf.\_ chest under the dais.

h^tt \_adv.\_ high; loudly.

haugr \_sm.\_ mound.

hauss \_sm.\_ skull.

he^an \_adv.\_ hence.

h~ fi \_see\_ \*hafa\*.  
h~ fja \_sv.\_ 2, raise, lift; begin.  
h~ fna \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. gen.\_ revenge, avenge.  
heill \_adj.\_ sound, safe, prosperous.  
heil-r'£^i \_sn.\_ sound advice, good advice [r~ ^q].  
heim \_adv.\_ to one's home, home (domum).  
heima \_adv.\_ at home (domi).  
heimma-ma^r \_sm.\_ man of the household.  
heim-f«ss \_adj.\_ longing to go home, homesick.  
heimr \_sm.\_ home, dwelling; world.  
heimta \_wv.\_ 1, fetch, obtain, get back.  
heita \_sv.\_ 1, call; \_w. dat. of pers. and dat. of thing\_ promise; \_intr. (\_pres. heiti) be named, called.  
h~ ldr \_see\_ \*halda\*.  
h~ ldr \_adv. compar.\_ more willingly, rather, sooner, more; rather, very.  
h~ l-grindr \_sf.\_ the doors of hell.  
h~ llir \_sm.\_ cave.  
helt \_see\_ \*halda\*.  
h~ l-vegr \_sm.\_ road to hell.  
h~ lzt \_adv. superl.\_ most willingly, soonest, especially, most [h~ ldr].  
h~ ndi, h~ ndr \_see\_ \*h'«nd\*.  
h~ nnar, h~ nni \_see\_ \*hann\*.  
h~ pta \_wv.\_ 1, bind; hinder, stop.  
h~ r \_adv.\_ here--'h. af,' etc. here-of.  
h~ r-bergi \_sn.\_ quarters, lodgings.  
h~ r^a \_wv.\_ harden, clench.  
h~ r-fang \_sn.\_ booty.  
h~ rja \_wv.\_ 3, make war, ravage [h~ rr].  
h~ rr \_sm.\_ army, fleet.  
herra \_sm.\_ lord.  
h~ r-skip \_sn.\_ war-ship.  
hestr \_sm.\_ horse.  
h~ t \_see\_ \*heita\*.  
heyra \_wv.\_ 1, hear.  
himinn \_sm.\_ heaven.  
hingat \_adv.\_ hither.  
hinn \_prn.\_ that.  
hir^o \_sf.\_ court.  
hir^o-ma^r \_sm.\_ courtier.  
hiti \_wm.\_ heat.  
hitta \_wv.\_ come upon, find, meet; \_trans.\_ go to. \*hittask\*, meet, \_intr.\_  
hj~ \_prp. w. dat.\_ by, at; in comparison with.  
hj~ lmr \_sm.\_ helmet.  
hj~ n \_snpl.\_ household.  
hla^a \_sv.\_ 2, load, heap up; 'h. seglum,' take in sails.  
hl^fja \_sv.\_ 2, laugh.  
hlaupa \_sv.\_ 1, jump, leap; run.  
hlaut \_see\_ \*hlj~ ta\*.  
hleyp \_see\_ \*hlaupa\*.  
hleypa \_wv.\_ 1, make to run (i.e. the horse), gallop.

hl~«f \_sf.\_ shield.  
hl~«fa \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ shelter, cover, protect.  
hlj~ p \_see\_ \*hlaupa\*.  
hlj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, get, receive.  
hl~ ^u \_see\_ \*hla^a\*.  
hl~ gu \_see\_ \*hl~fja\*.  
hlunnr \_sm.\_ roller (for launching ships).  
hluti \_wm.\_ portion [hlj~ ta].  
hlutr \_sm.\_ 2, share; portion, part, piece; thing [hlj~ ta].  
hlut-skipti \_sn.\_ booty.  
hnakki \_wm.\_ back of head.  
h~ f \_see\_ \*h~ fja\*.  
hollr \_adj.\_ gracious, faithful.  
h~ lmr \_sm.\_ small island.  
hon \_see\_ \*hann\*.  
honum \_see\_ \*hann\*.  
horn \_sn.\_ horn.  
h~ gri \_adj. compar.\_ right (hand).  
h~ la \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ praise, boast of.  
h~ «f~ngi \_wm.\_ chief [h~ «fu^q].  
h~ «f~a-fj~l \_sf.\_ head-board (especially of a bedstead).  
h~ «f~u \_see\_ \*hafa\*.  
h~ «fn \_sf.\_ harbour.  
h~ «fu^o \_sn.\_ head.  
h~ «gg \_sn.\_ stroke.  
h~ «gg-ormr \_sm.\_ viper.  
h~ «gg-orrosta \_wf.\_ 'cutting-fight,' hand-to-hand fight.  
h~ «ggva \_sv.\_ 1, hew, cut, strike.  
h~ «ll \_sf.\_ hall.  
h~ «nd \_sf.\_ 3, hand; side--'hv~ rra-tv~ ggju handar,' on both  
sides, for both parties.  
hr~fddr \_adj.\_ frightened, afraid [\_ptc.\_ of hr~f~ask].  
hr~f~ask \_wv.\_ 1, be frightened, fear.  
hr~fzla \_wf.\_ fear [hr~f~ask].  
hrafn \_sm.\_ raven.  
hratt \_see\_ \*hrinda\*.  
hrau^o \_see\_ \*hrj~ ^a\*.  
hraut \_see\_ \*hrj~ ta\*.  
hreyfa \_wv.\_ 1, move.  
hr~«^o \_sf.\_ period of time.  
hr~«m-^ars \_sm.\_ frost giant.  
hrinda \_sv.\_ 3, push, launch (ship).  
hrista \_wv.\_ 1, shake.  
hrj~ ^a \_sv.\_ 7, strip, clear, disable.  
hrj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, start, burst out.  
hr~«kk \_see\_ \*hr~kkva\*.  
hr~kkva \_sv.\_ 3, start back.  
hry~i \_see\_ \*hrj~ ta\*.  
hrynja \_wv.\_ 1b. fall down.  
hr~#tr \_see\_ \*hrj~ ta\*.  
hug^a \_see\_ \*hyggja\*.  
hugi \_wm.\_ thought.  
hugr \_sm.\_ mind, heart; courage, spirit.

hugsa \_wv.\_ 3, consider, think.  
hundra<sup>o</sup> \_sn.\_ hundred.  
hur<sup>o</sup> \_sf.\_ 2, door.  
h-«s \_sn.\_ room; house.  
hvar \_adv.\_ where; that.  
hv~ rr \_prn.\_ which of two; each of the two, both.  
hv~ rr-tv~ ggja \_prn.\_ each of the two, both.  
hv~ rt \_adv.\_ whether, \_both in direct and indirect questions\_.  
hv~ rt-tv~ ggja \_adv.\_ 'hv...ok,' both...and.  
hvass \_adj.\_ sharp.  
hvat \_prn. neut.\_ what.  
hvart \_adj.\_ brisk, bold.  
hv~ \_adv.\_ how.  
hverfa \_sv.\_ 3, turn, go.  
hv~ r-gi \_adv.\_ nowhere--'hv. jar<sup>o</sup>ar,' nowhere on earth; in no  
respect, by no means.  
hv~ rnig \_adv.\_ how [= hv~ rn veg.].  
hv~ rr \_prn.\_ who.  
hv~ rsu \_adv.\_ how.  
hv~ « \_adv.\_ why.  
hvirfill \_sm.\_ crown of head.  
hv~ «tna \_wv.\_ 2, whiten.  
hv~ «tr \_adj.\_ white.  
hyggja \_wv.\_ 1b. think, mean, determine [hugr].  
hylli \_wf.\_ favour [hollr].

## I

~« \_prp.\_ in.  
~«-huga \_wv.\_ 3, try to remember, consider [hugr].  
illa \_adv.\_ ill, badly.  
illr \_adj.\_ ill, bad.  
inn \_art.\_ the.  
inn \_adv.\_ in \_compar.\_ \*innar\*, further in.  
inna \_wv.\_ 1, accomplish.  
innan \_adv.\_ within, inside. \*fyrir innan\* \_prp. w. gen.\_  
within, in.  
inni \_adv.\_ in.  
it \_see\_ \*~%\*.  
it \_see\_ \*inn\*.  
~«-~% tt \_sf.\_ feat.

## J

jafn-brei<sup>o</sup>r \_adj.\_ equally broad.  
jafn-h-«fugr \_adj.\_ equally heavy [h~ fja].  
jafn-mikill \_adj.\_ equally great.  
jafn-skj<sup>o</sup> tt \_adv.\_ equally quick.  
jafna \_wv.\_ 3, smooth; compare \_w. dat. of thing compared.\_  
jafnan \_adv.\_ always.  
jarl \_sm.\_ earl.  
j~ rn \_sn.\_ iron.  
j~ rn-gl<sup>o</sup> fi \_sm.\_ iron gauntlet.

j~ rn-sp` «ng \_sf.\_ iron plate.  
j~ ta \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ agree to.  
j~ k \_see\_ \*auka\*.  
j~ «r^o \_sf.\_ earth.  
j~ «tun-heimar \_smpl.\_ home, world of the giants.  
j~ «tunn \_sm.\_ giant.

## K

k^fr-leikr \_sm.\_ love, affection [k^frr, 'dear'].  
kaf \_sn.\_ diving; deep water, water under the surface.  
kafa \_wv.\_ 3, dive.  
kalla \_wv.\_ 3, cry out, call; assert, maintain; name, call.  
kann \_see\_ \*kunna\*.  
kapp \_sn.\_ competition.  
karl \_sm.\_ man; old man.  
kasta \_wv.\_ 3, cast, throw.  
kaupa \_wv.\_ 2, buy.  
k~ ngr \_sm.\_ bend.  
k~ nna \_wv.\_ 1, know; perceive.  
k~ rling \_sf.\_ old woman [karl].  
k~ rra \_wf.\_ chariot.  
k~ till \_sm.\_ kettle.  
keypta \_see\_ \*kaupa\*.  
keyra \_wv.\_ 1, drive.  
kirkja \_wf.\_ church.  
kirkju-skot \_sn.\_ wing of a church.  
kj~ sa \_sv.\_ 7, choose.  
klakk-laust \_adv.\_ uninjured.  
kl^f^a \_wv.\_ 1, clothe.  
kl^f^a-b^-«na^r \_sm.\_ apparel.  
kl^f^r \_snpl.\_ clothes.  
kn~ \_sn.\_ knee.  
kn~ «fr \_sm.\_ knife.  
kn~ «rr \_sm.\_ merchant-ship.  
kn~ «r^i \_see\_ \*kn~‡ja\*.  
kn~ «i \_wm.\_ knuckle.  
kn~ «tr \_sm.\_ knot.  
kn~‡ja \_wv.\_ 1b, press with knuckles or knees; exert oneself  
[kn~«i].  
k~ lf-skot \_sn.\_ (distance of a) bolt-shot.  
koll~ ttr \_adj.\_ bald.  
koma \_sv.\_ 4. come; happen, turn out; \_w. dat.\_ bring into a  
certain condition. \*k. fyrir\*, be paid in atonement.  
\*komask\*, make one's way (by dint of exertion).  
kona \_wf.\_ woman; wife.  
konr \_sm.\_ kind--'alls konar,' all kinds; 'nakvars konar,' of  
some kind.  
konunga-st~ fna \_wf.\_ congress of kings.  
konungr \_sm.\_ king.  
konungs-d~ ttir \_sf.\_ king's daughter.  
konungs-skip \_sn.\_ king's ship.  
kosinn \_see\_ \*kj~ sa\*.

kost-gipr \_sm.\_ precious thing, treasure.  
kostr \_sm.\_ 2, choice--'at '«^ru kosti,' otherwise; power  
[k̥- sa].  
k` «gur-sveinn \_sm.\_ little boy, urchin.  
k` «pp \_see\_ \*kapp\*.  
k` «pur-yr^q \_sn.\_ boasting [or^q].  
k` «ttr \_sm.\_ 3, cat.  
k^¶m \_see\_ \*koma\*.  
krappa-r-«m \_sn.\_ back cabin.  
krappr \_adj.\_ narrow.  
kraptr \_sm.\_ strength.  
kr̥ s \_sf.\_ 2, delicacy.  
kr̥ fja \_wv.\_ 1b, \_w. acc. of pers. and gen. of thing\_, demand.  
kunna \_swv.\_ know; feel; venture; like to.  
kunnandi \_wf.\_ knowledge, accomplishments.  
kunnusta \_wf.\_ knowledge, power.  
kunnr \_adj.\_ known.  
kurr \_sm.\_ murmur, rumour.  
kv^f^q \_sn.\_ poem.  
kv^fma \_see\_ \*koma\*.  
kv̥ n \_sf.\_ wife.  
kve^a \_sv.\_ 5, say. \*kv. ~ \* settle, agree on.  
kv̥ ^ja \_wf.\_ salutation [kve^a].  
kv̥ ^ja \_wv.\_ 1b, greet.  
kveld \_sn.\_ evening--'« kv.,' this evening.  
kveld-s-«ngr \_sm.\_ vespers.  
kvenn-v^ir \_sfpl.\_ woman's clothes.  
kvi^r \_sm.\_ 3, stomach, belly.  
kvisa \_wv.\_ 3, whisper.  
kvistr \_sm.\_ 3, branch, twig.  
kv` «ddu \_see\_ \*kv̥ ^ja\*.  
kykr (-vir) \_adj.\_ living.  
kykvendi \_sn.\_ living creature, animal.  
k-‡ll \_sm.\_ bag.  
kyn \_sn.\_ race, lineage.  
k-‡r \_sf.\_ 3, cow.  
kyssa \_wv.\_ 1, kiss.

## L

l̥ \_see\_ \*liggja\*.  
l̥fgri \_see\_ \*l̥ gr\*.  
l̥fr-l̥ ggr \_sm.\_ thigh-bone.  
l̥ft \_see\_ \*l̥ ta\*.  
lag^a \_see\_ \*l̥ ggja\*.  
l̥ gr \_adj.\_ low; short of stature [liggja].  
lags-ma^r \_sm.\_ companion.  
lagu \_see\_ \*liggja\*.  
lam^a, lamit \_see\_ \*l̥ mja\*.  
land \_sn.\_ land, country.  
land-skj̥ lfti \_wm.\_ earthquake.  
langr \_adj.\_ long, far.  
l̥ t \_snpl.\_ noise.

I~ ta \_sv.\_ 1, let go; leave; lose; allow; cause, let; behave,  
act; say.

lauf \_sn.\_ foliage.

laufs-bla^° \_sn.\_ (blade of foliage), leaf.

laug \_sf.\_ bath.

laun \_snpl.\_ reward.

launa \_wv.\_ 3, reward, requite \_w. dat. of the thing given and  
of the pers., and acc. of the thing required.\_

lauss \_adj.\_ loose; shaky, unsteady; free from obligation.

laust \_see\_ \*I~ sta\*.

laut \_see\_ \*I~ «ta\*.

lax \_sm.\_ salmon.

le^°r-hosa \_wf.\_ leather bag.

I~ ggja \_wv.\_ 1b, lay, put; 'I. eitt fyrir einn,' give, settle  
on; 'I. sik fram,' exert oneself; \_intr. w.\_ skip  
\_understood\_ sail, row--\*I. at\*, land; attack; \*I. fr~\*,  
retreat, draw off; pierce, make a thrust. \*I~ gjask\*, set  
out, proceed; swim [liggja].

lei^° \_sf.\_ way--'koma einu til lei^°ar,' carry out [I~ «^a].

lei^° \_see\_ \*I~ «^a\*.

lei^°a \_wv.\_ 1, lead, conduct [I~ «^a].

lei^°angr (-rs) \_sm.\_ levy [lei^°].

leiga \_wv.\_ 1, borrow.

leikr \_sm.\_ game; athletic sports, contest.

leita \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. gen. and dat.\_ seek; take to, have recourse  
to. \*leitask\*, feel one's way [I~ «ta].

I~ mja \_wv.\_ 1b, break.

I~ ng^° \_sf.\_ length [langr].

I~ ngi \_adv.\_ long (of time) [langr].

I~ ngstr \_see\_ \*langr\*.

I~ t \_see\_ \*I~ ta\*.

I~ tja \_wv.\_ 1b, \_w. acc. of pers. and gen. of thing\_, hinder,  
dissuade.

I~ tta \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ lift.

leyniliga \_adv.\_ secretly.

leysa \_wv.\_ 1, loosen, untie, open [lauss].

li^° \_sn.\_ troop.

I~ «^a \_sv.\_ 6, go; pass (of time); \_impers.\_ \*I~ «^r\*, \_w. dat.\_  
fare, get on. \_impers.\_ 'I~ «^r ~ (n~ ttina),' (the night) is  
drawing to a close.

I~ «f \_sn.\_ life--' I~ «fi,' alive.

lifa \_wv.\_ 2, live.

liggja \_sv.\_ 5, lie. \*I. til\*, be fitting.

I~ «k \_sn.\_ body; corpse.

I~ «ka \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. dat.\_ please.

I~ «ki \_sn.\_ form [I~ «k].

I~ «king \_sf.\_ likeness, similarity [I~ «kr].

I~ «knsamr \_adj.\_ gracious.

I~ «kr \_adj.\_ like.

I~ «n \_sn.\_ linen; linen headdress.

list \_sf.\_ art.

I~ «ta \_sv.\_ 6, look at; regard, consider--'I. til eins.' turn to,  
acknowledge greeting. \*I~ «task\* \_impers. w. dat.\_ seem.

litask \_wv.\_ 3, look round one [*l~«ta*].  
*l~«till* \_adj.\_ little, small--'*l~«tit ve^r*, not very windy  
weather. \**l~«tlu\** \_adv.\_ by a little, a little.  
*l~«til-r^f~i* \_sm.\_ degradation [*r~ ^q*].  
litr \_sm.\_ 3, colour, complexion; appearance [*l~«ta*].  
*l~«zk* \_see\_ \**l~«ta*\*.  
*lj~* \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. gen. and dat.\_ lend.  
*lj~ sta* \_sv.\_ 7, strike, \_w. dat. of instr. and acc. of the thing  
struck--'l. ~ rum ~ « s^f,' dip the oars into the sea, begin to  
row.  
lofa \_wv.\_ 3, praise.  
*l~ ga* \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. dat.\_ part with.  
logi \_wm.\_ flame.  
lokinn \_see\_ \**l~«ka*\*.  
lopt \_sn.\_ air--'l.,' up.  
*l~«ka* \_sv.\_ 7, lock, close; \_impers.\_ 'l~‡kr einu,' it is  
finished, exhausted. 'l. upp,' unlock, open.  
lukla \_see\_ \**lykill*\*.  
lustu \_see\_ \**lj~ sta*\*.  
*l~«ta* \_sv.\_ 7, bend, bow.  
lygi \_wf.\_ lie, falsehood.  
lyk^o \_sf.\_ ending--'at lyk^um,' finally.  
lykill \_sm.\_ key [*l~«ka*].  
lypta \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ lift [*lopt*].  
lypting \_sf.\_ raised place (castle) on the poop of a warship  
[lypta].  
*l~‡sa* \_wv.\_ 1, shine.  
*l~‡si-gull* \_sn.\_ bright gold.  
*l~‡st* \_see\_ \**lj~ sta*\*.  
lysta \_wv.\_ 1, \_impers. w. acc.\_ desire.

## M

m~ \_see\_ \**mega*\*.  
ma^r \_sm.\_ 4, man.  
*m^fla* (*m^flta*) \_wv.\_ 1, speak--'m. vi^o einu,' refuse; suggest.  
*m^fr* \_sf.\_ virgin, maid.  
*m^ftta* \_see\_ \**mega*\*.  
magr (-ran) \_adj.\_ thin.  
m~ gr \_sm.\_ kinsman, relation, connection.  
makligr \_adj.\_ fitting.  
m~ l \_sn.\_ narrative; \_in plur.\_ poem; proper time, time.  
m~ lmr \_sm.\_ metal.  
mann \_see\_ \**ma^r*\*.  
mann-f~ lk \_sn.\_ troops, crew.  
mann-hringr \_sm.\_ ring of men.  
mannliga \_adv.\_ manlily.  
margr \_adj.\_ many, much.  
mark \_sn.\_ mark; importance.  
marka \_wv.\_ 3, infer.  
marr \_sm.\_ horse.  
mart \_see\_ \**margr*\*.  
matask \_wv.\_ 3, eat a meal.

matr \_sm.\_ 2, food.  
m~ tta \_see\_ \*mega\*.  
m~ ttr \_sm.\_ 2, might, strength.  
me^~ \_prp. w. acc. and dat.\_ with.  
me^~al \_s.\_ middle--~ m. \_w. gen.\_ between.  
me^~an \_adv.\_ whilst.  
mega \_swv.\_ can, may.  
megin --' «^rum m.,' on the other side; '' «llum m.,' on all sides  
[\_corruption of\_ vegum].  
m~ gin-gjar^~ar \_sfpl.\_ girdle of strength [mega].  
mei^~mar \_sfpl.\_ treasures.  
meiri \_see\_ \*mikill\*.  
m~ n \_sn.\_ necklace, piece of jewelry.  
m~ nn \_see\_ \*ma^~r\*.  
m~ r \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
m~ rgr \_sm.\_ 2, marrow.  
m~ rki \_sn.\_ mark; banner [mark].  
mest \_see\_ \*mikill\*.  
meta \_sv.\_ 5, measure; estimate.  
mey \_see\_ \*m^~fr\*.  
mi^~gar^~r \_sm.\_ (middle enclosure), world.  
mi^~gar^~s-ormr \_sm.\_ world-serpent.  
mi^~r \_adj.\_ middle.  
mik \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
mikill \_adj.\_ big, tall, great. \*mikit\* \_adv.\_ much, very.  
miklu \_adv.\_ (\_instr.\_) much.  
milli, ~ milli \_prp.\_ between, among.  
minjar \_sfpl.\_ remembrance, memorial.  
minn \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
minni \_see\_ \*l~«till\*.  
minnr \_adv.\_ less.  
mis-l~«ka \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. dat.\_ displease, not please.  
missa \_wf.\_ loss, want.  
missa \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. gen.\_ lose; do without.  
mistil-teinn \_sm.\_ mistletoe [teinn, 'twig'].  
mitt \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
mj~ «^r \_sm.\_ 3, mead.  
mj~ «k \_adv.\_ very.  
m~ ^~r \_sf.\_ 3, mother.  
m~ ^~r \_sm.\_ anger.  
m~ task \_wv.\_ 1, meet \_intr.\_ [m~ t].  
m~ «n \_sf.\_ mane.  
morginn \_sm.\_ morning.  
m~ «rk \_sf.\_ 3, forest.  
m~ «rum \_see\_ \*marr\*.  
m~ t \_sn.\_ meeting. \*~« m~ ti\* \_prp. w. dat.\_ against.  
m~ «tu-neysi \_sn.\_ community of food--'l~ ggja m. sitt,' make  
their provision into a common store [matr; nj~ ta].  
mundu \_see\_ \*munu\*.  
munnr \_sm.\_ mouth.  
munr \_sm.\_ difference--'~`im mun,' to that extent.  
munu \_swv.\_ will, may (of futurity and probability).  
myndi \_see\_ \*munu\*.

myrkr \_sn.\_ darkness.

myrkr \_adj.\_ dark.

## N

n~ \_wv.\_ 1, reach, obtain; succeed in.

n`fr \_adv. w. dat.\_ near; nearly. \_superl.\_ \*n`fst\*--'`n.,'  
thereupon.

n`fr \_see\_ \*n~ tt\*.

nafn \_sn.\_ name.

nakkvarr \_prn.\_ some, a certain. \*nakkvat\* \_adv.\_ somewhat;  
perhaps.

n~ tt \_sf.\_ 3, night.

n~ tt-b~ l \_sn.\_ night-quarters.

n~ tt-langt \_adv.\_ the whole night long.

n~ tt-sta^r \_sm.\_ night-quarters.

n~ tt-`ra \_wf.\_ nature, peculiarity.

n~ tt-ver^r \_sm.\_ 2, supper.

nau^o-syn \_sf.\_ necessity.

naut \_see\_ \*nj~ ta\*.

ne^o-an \_adv.\_ below. \*fyrir n.\* \_ppr. w. dat.\_ below.

n~ fja \_adj.\_ long-nosed (?).

n~ fna \_wv.\_ 1, name, call. \*n~ fnask\*, name oneself, give one's  
name as [nafn].

nema \_sv.\_ 4, take; begin.

nema \_adv.\_ except, unless.

nest \_sn.\_ provisions.

nest-baggi \_sm.\_ provision-bag.

ni^r \_adv.\_ down, downwards.

n~`undi \_adj.\_ ninth.

nj~ sn \_sf.\_ spying; news.

nj~ sna \_wv.\_ 3, spy; get intelligence.

nj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, enjoy, profit.

nor^r \_adv.\_ northwards.

n`kkvi \_wm.\_ vessel, small ship.

n~` \_adv.\_ now; therefore, so.

n`-`vakna^r \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) newly awoke.

n`-`r \_adj.\_ new.

n`-ta \_wv.\_ 1, profit [nj~ ta].

## O

oddr \_sm.\_ point.

- ^o-f`ss \_adj.\_ madly eager.

- ^r \_adj.\_ mad, furious.

- i pa \_wv.\_ 1, shout [p, 'shout'].

- rit \_adv.\_ enough; very.

of \_ppr. w. dat.\_ over; during; with respect to, about. \_adv.\_  
too (of excess).

of \_adv., often used in poetry as a mere expletive.\_

of-veikr \_adj.\_ too weak.

ofan \_adv.\_ above; down.

ofan-ver^r \_adj.\_ upper, on the top.

- k \_see\_ \*aka\*.  
ok \_conj.\_ and; also--'ok...ok,' both...and; but.  
okkr \_see\_ \*^3%\*.  
opt \_adv.\_ often. \_compar.\_ \*optar\*, oftener, again.  
- r \_prp. w. dat.\_ out of.  
or^o \_sn.\_ word--'~« '«^ru or^q,' otherwise.  
or^oinn \_see\_ \*ver^o a\*.  
or^o-s~ nding \_sf.\_ verbal message.  
or^o-tak \_sn.\_ expression, word.  
ormr \_sm.\_ serpent, dragon; ship with a dragon's head.  
orrosta \_wf.\_ battle.  
oss \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
- tta \_wf.\_ the end of night, just before dawn.  
- ttalaust \_adj.\_ without fear.  
- x \_see\_ \*vaxa\*.  
oxi \_wm.\_ ox.  
`«^qask \_wv.\_ 3, obtain.  
`«^ru \_see\_ \*annarr\*.  
`«l \_sn.\_ ale.  
`«ldnu \_see\_ \*aldinn\*.  
`«nd- ttr \_adj.\_ fierce.  
`«nd-vegi \_sn.\_ high seat, dais.  
`«nnur \_see\_ \*annar\*.  
`«r \_sf.\_ arrow.  
^¶r-^ffi \_sn.\_ harbourless coast.  
^¶rendi \_sn.\_ errand.  
^¶rendi \_sn.\_ holding the breath, breath.  
^¶rind-reki \_sm.\_ messenger [reka].  
^¶xn \_see\_ \*oxi\*.

## P

pati \_sm.\_ rumour.  
p~ nningr \_sm.\_ penny.

## R

r~ ^o \_sn.\_ advice; what is advisable--'sj~ eitt at r~ ^q,'  
consider advisable; plan, policy, resolution.  
r~ ^o a \_sv.\_ 1, advise, \_w. acc. of thing and dat. of pers.\_;  
consider, deliberate; undertake, begin \_w. prp.\_ til \_or  
infin.\_; dispose of, have control over \_w. prp.\_ fyrir.  
r~ ^o-a-g-`l r~ ^o \_sf.\_ deliberation, decision.  
r~ ^o-ugr \_adj.\_ sagacious.  
ragna-r^¶kr \_sn.\_ twilight of the gods, end of the world. [ragna  
\_gen. of\_ r~ gin \_neut. plur.\_ 'gods.'][br/>ragr \_adj.\_ cowardly.  
r~ ku \_see\_ \*reka\*.  
rann \_see\_ \*r~ nna\*.  
r~ s \_sf.\_ race.  
rau^r \_adj.\_ red.  
rausn \_sf.\_ magnificence, anything magnificent.  
r~ ^o \_see\_ \*r~ ^o a\*.

rei<sup>o</sup> \_sf.\_ chariot.  
rei<sup>o</sup> \_see\_ \*r~«<sup>o</sup>a\*.  
rei<sup>o</sup>a \_wv.\_ 1, swing, wield, brandish.  
rei<sup>o</sup>-vara \_adj.\_ --'vera vel r.,' have a good passage.  
rei<sup>o</sup>l \_sn.\_ trappings, harness.  
rei<sup>o</sup>r \_adj.\_ angry.  
reka \_sv.\_ 7, drive; carry out; perform. 'r. af tj' «ld,' take  
down awning.  
r~ kkja \_wf.\_ bed.  
r~ nna \_sv.\_ 3, run.  
r~ tta \_wv.\_ 1, direct; reach, stretch. \*r. upp\*, pull up.  
r~ ttr \_adj.\_ right, correct; equitable, fair.  
reyna \_wv.\_ 1, try, test.  
reyr-b`«nd \_supl.\_ the wire with which the arrow-head was bound  
to the shaft.  
r~«<sup>o</sup>a \_sv.\_ 6, \_w. dat.\_ ride.  
ri<sup>o</sup>u \_see\_ \*r~«<sup>o</sup>a\*.  
ri<sup>o</sup>ask \_wv.\_ 3, set oneself in motion.  
ri<sup>o</sup>ki \_sn.\_ power; sovereignty, reign.  
ri<sup>o</sup>kr \_adj.\_ powerful, distinguished.  
ripti \_sn.\_ linen cloth.  
rita \_wv.\_ 3, write.  
r~ a \_sv.\_ 1, row.  
r~<sup>o</sup>a \_wv.\_ 1, talk about, discuss.  
r~¶ra \_see\_ \*r~ a\*.  
r~«st \_sf.\_ league.

## S

s~ \_prn.\_ that; he; such, such a one.  
s~ \_see\_ \*s~j~\*.  
s<sup>o</sup>fr \_sm.\_ sea.  
s<sup>o</sup>fra \_wv.\_ 1, wound [s~ r].  
s<sup>o</sup>fti \_sn.\_ seat [sitja].  
s<sup>o</sup>ftt \_sf.\_ 2, reconciliation, peace.  
s<sup>o</sup>fttask \_wv.\_ 1, be reconciled, agree.  
saga \_wf.\_ narrative, history, story.  
sag<sup>o</sup>a \_see\_ \*s~ gja\*.  
saka \_wv. impers. w. acc.\_ --'hann (acc.) saka<sup>o</sup> ekki,' he was  
not injured.  
sakna \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. gen.\_ miss.  
s~ l \_sf.\_ 2, soul.  
s~ ld \_sn.\_ gallon.  
salr \_sm.\_ 2, hall.  
saman \_adv.\_ together.  
sami \_weak adj.\_ same.  
sam-laga \_wf.\_ laying ships together for battle.  
samt \_adv.\_ together.  
sannligr \_adj.\_ probable; suitable, right.  
sannr \_adj.\_ true.  
s~ r \_sn.\_ wound.  
s~ rr \_adj.\_ wounded.  
sat \_see\_ \*sitja\*.

satt \_see\_ \*sannr\*.  
s~ \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
s~ \_see\_ \*sj~\*.  
sefask \_wv.\_ 3, be pacified.  
s~ gja \_wv.\_ 1b, say, relate [saga].  
segli \_sn.\_ sail.  
seilask \_wv.\_ 1, stretch \_intr.\_  
seinn \_adj.\_ late, slow, tedious. \*seint\* \_adv.\_ slowly.  
s~ lja \_wv.\_ 1, give; sell.  
sem \_adv.\_ as; \_w. subj.\_ as if; \_to strengthen the  
superl.--'sem mest,' the most possible, as much as possible.  
s~ nda \_wv.\_ 1, send.  
s~ ndi-ma^r \_sm.\_ messenger.  
s~ nn \_adv.\_ at the same time, at once; immediately, forthwith.  
s~ nn \_see\_ \*sj~\*.  
s~ r \_see\_ \*sik\*.  
s~ r \_see\_ \*sj~\*.  
s~ t \_see\_ \*sj~\*.  
set-berg \_sn.\_ seat-shaped rock, crag [sitja].  
s~ tja \_wv.\_ 1, set, place. \*s. fram\*, launch (a ship).  
\*s~ ttask\*, sit down. \*s~ ttask upp\*, sit up [sitja].  
s~ «-byr^a \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ lay a ship alongside another.  
\_neut. ptc.\_ \*s~ «byrt\*, close up to [bor^q].  
s~ «^o \_adv.\_ late. \_comp.\_ s~ «^oar, later, afterwards. \_superl.\_  
\*s~ «^oast\*, latest, last.  
s~ «^o a \_wf.\_ side.  
s~ «^o an \_adv.\_ afterwards, then; since.  
s~ «^o ari \_adj. comp.\_ later, second (in order).  
si^r \_sm.\_ 3, custom.  
s~ «ga \_sv.\_ 6, sink.  
sigla \_wf.\_ mast [segli].  
sigla \_wv.\_ 1, sail.  
siglu-skei^o \_sn.\_ middle of a ship.  
sigr (-rs) \_sm.\_ victory.  
sigr- p shout of victory.  
sik \_prn.\_ oneself.  
silfr \_sn.\_ silver.  
s~ «n \_see\_ \*sik\*.  
sinn \_sn.\_ time (of repetition)--'einu sinni,' once, for once.  
'eigi optar at sinni,' not oftener than that time, i.e. only  
once.  
sinn \_see\_ \*sik\*.  
sitja \_sv.\_ 5, sit. \*s. fyrir\*, sit in readiness.  
sj~ = ^%ssi.  
sj~ \_sv.\_ 5, see; 's. fyrir einu,' look after, take care of.  
\_impers.\_ 'I~«tt s~ r ^%at ~, at'...it will hardly be seen  
that... \*sj~ sk\*, see one another, meet.  
sj~ lfr \_prn.\_ self.  
sj~ ^o a \_sv.\_ 7, boil; cook.  
sj~ n \_sf.\_ sight.  
sj~ n-hv~ rfing \_sf.\_ ocular delusion.  
skal \_see\_ \*skulu\*.  
skalf \_see\_ \*skj~ lfa\*.

sk~ li \_wm.\_ hall.  
skammr \_adj.\_ short.  
skap \_sn.\_ state, condition; state of mind, mood, humour.  
skapligr \_adj.\_ suitable, fit.  
skapt \_sn.\_ shaft, handle.  
skar \_see\_ \*skera\*.  
skar° \_sn.\_ notch, gap; defect.  
skaut \_see\_ \*skj~ ta\*.  
sk~ gg \_sn.\_ beard; beak (of a ship).  
skei° \_sn.\_ race-course, running-ground; race--'taka sk.,' start  
in a race.  
skeina \_wv.\_ 1, graze.  
skellr \_sm.\_ knock.  
sk~ mtun \_sf.\_ amusement, entertainment [skammr, \_literally  
'shortening (of time)'].  
skera \_sv.\_ 4, cut, cut up; kill (animal).  
skiljask \_wv.\_ 1, separate, part \_intr.\_  
skillingr \_sm.\_ shilling, coin.  
skilna^r \_sm.\_ separation, parting.  
skip \_sn.\_ ship.  
skipa \_wv.\_ 3, order, arrange, prepare, fit out. 'sk. til um  
eitt,' make arrangements for. \*skipask\*, take one's place;  
change, alter \_intr.\_  
skipa-h~ rr \_sm.\_ fleet.  
skipan \_sf.\_ arranging; ship's crew.  
skips-brot \_sn.\_ shipwreck.  
skip-stj~ rnar-ma^r \_sm.\_ (steerer), commander of a ship,  
captain.  
skjald-borg \_sf.\_ wall of shields, testudo.  
skj~ lfa \_sv.\_ 3, shake \_intr.\_  
skj~ ta \_sv.\_ 7, \_w. dat.\_ shoot, throw, push.  
skj~ t-f~ ri \_sn.\_ swiftness.  
skj~ t-leikr \_sm.\_ swiftness.  
skj~ t-liga \_adv.\_ swiftly, quick.  
skj~ tr \_adj.\_ swift, quick. \*skj~ tt\* \_adv.\_ quickly.  
skj~ «ldr \_sm.\_ 3, shield.  
sk~ gr \_sm.\_ forest, wood.  
skorta \_wv.\_ 1, \_impers. w. acc. of pers. and of thing\_, want,  
fail.  
skot \_sn.\_ shot; missile [skj~ ta].  
skot-m~ l \_sn.\_ shot-measure, range.  
skotta \_wv.\_ 3, dangle--sk. vi^o drift (of ships).  
sk~ «kull \_sm.\_ shaft (of a cart).  
sk~ «mm \_sf.\_ disgrace, shame.  
sk~ «r \_sf.\_ hair of the head.  
skreppa \_wf.\_ bag, wallet.  
skulfu \_see\_ \*skj~ lfa\*.  
skulu \_swv.\_ shall.  
skuta \_wf.\_ small ship, cutter.  
skutil \_sm.\_ trencher, small table.  
skutil-sveinn \_sm.\_ page, chamberlain.  
skutu \_see\_ \*skj~ ta\*.  
skykkr \_sm.\_ shake--'ganga skykkjum,' shake.

skylda \_see\_ \*skulu\*.  
skyldr \_adj.\_ obliged, obligatory, bound [skulu].  
skyn \_sn.\_ understanding, insight--'kunna, sk.' understand.  
skynda \_wv.\_ 1, hasten, bring in haste.  
skyndiliga \_adv.\_ hastily, quickly.  
skynsamliga \_adv.\_ intelligently, carefully.  
sk<sup>~</sup>tt see \*skj<sup>~</sup> ta\*.  
sl<sup>~</sup> \_sv.\_ 2, strike. 'sl<sup>~</sup> eldi ~«, light a fire.  
sl<sup>~</sup>fliga \_adv.\_ sluggishly, weakly.  
sl<sup>~</sup>fr \_adj.\_ blunt.  
sl<sup>~</sup>fr see \*sl<sup>~</sup>\*.  
sl<sup>~</sup> tr \_sn.\_ meat.  
sleikja \_wv.\_ lick.  
sleit see \*sl<sup>~</sup>ta\*.  
sl<sup>~</sup>ttr \_adj.\_ level, smooth; comfortable, easy.  
sl<sup>~</sup>kr \_adj.\_ such.  
sl<sup>~</sup>ta \_sv.\_ 6, tear--\*sl. upp\*, pull up; \_w. dat.\_ break  
(agreement).  
sm<sup>~</sup>fri see \*sm<sup>~</sup>r\*.  
sm<sup>~</sup>r \_adj.\_ small, insignificant.  
sm<sup>~</sup>-skip \_snpl.\_ small ships.  
sm<sup>~</sup>-sk<sup>~</sup>ta \_wf.\_ small cutter.  
smj<sup>~</sup>ga \_sv.\_ 7, squeeze through, slip.  
smugu see \*smj<sup>~</sup>ga\*.  
snarpligr \_adj.\_ vigorous.  
snarpr \_adj.\_ sharp; vigorous.  
snimma \_adv.\_ early.  
sn<sup>~</sup>ra see \*sn<sup>~</sup>a\*.  
sn<sup>~</sup>a \_sv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ turn \_or\_ (\_trans.\_) direct; twist,  
plait. \*sn<sup>~</sup>ask\*, turn (\_intr.\_).  
so<sup>~</sup>nn see \*sj<sup>~</sup> ^a\*.  
s<sup>~</sup>kja \_wv.\_ 1c, seek; go--'s. aprtr,' retreat.  
s<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup> \_sf.\_ honour [s<sup>~</sup> ma].  
s<sup>~</sup>tti see \*s<sup>~</sup>kja\*.  
sofa \_sv.\_ 4, sleep.  
sofna \_wv.\_ 3, go to sleep.  
s<sup>~</sup>gur see \*saga\*.  
s<sup>~</sup>k \_sf.\_ cause--'fyrir ^% s. at'..., because.  
s<sup>~</sup>kkva \_sv.\_ 3, sink.  
s<sup>~</sup>l \_sf.\_ sun.  
s<sup>~</sup>l-skin \_sn.\_ sunshine.  
soltinn \_adj.\_ hungry [\_ptc. of\_ 'svelta,' starve].  
s<sup>~</sup>ma \_wv.\_ 2, \_w. dat.\_, be suitable, befitting.  
s<sup>~</sup>mi \_wm.\_ honour.  
sonr \_sm.\_ son.  
s<sup>~</sup>tt \_sf.\_ illness.  
s<sup>~</sup>tta see \*s<sup>~</sup>kja\*.  
s<sup>~</sup>x \_snpl.\_ raised prow of a war-ship.  
spala see \*sp<sup>~</sup>lr\*.  
sparask \_wv.\_ 2, spare oneself, reserve one's energy.  
sp<sup>~</sup>nna (sp<sup>~</sup>nta) \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat. of thing\_, gird, buckle on.  
spj<sup>~</sup>t \_sn.\_ spear.  
spor<sup>~</sup>r \_sm.\_ tail.

spori \_sm.\_ spur.  
sp' «lr \_sm.\_ rail.  
sprakk \_see\_ \*springa\*.  
spr̄ tta \_wv.\_ 1, split.  
springa \_sv.\_ 3, burst.  
spur^a \_see\_ \*spyrja\*.  
spyrsa \_wv.\_ 1b, ask; hear of, learn--'sp. til eins,' have news  
of, hear of his arrival. \*spyrfask\*, be known.  
spyrna \_wv.\_ 1, kick.  
staddr \_adj.\_ placed, staying [\_ptc. of\_ 'st̄ ^ja,' place].  
sta^r \_sm.\_ place--' `` sta^inn,' instead.  
stafa^r \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.) striped.  
staf-karl \_sm.\_ (staff-man), beggar.  
stafn \_sm.\_ prow.  
stafn-b^i \_wm.\_ prow-man.  
stafn-l^r \_wm.\_ grappling-hook.  
stafr \_sm.\_ 2 (\_gen. sg.\_ stafs), staff, stick.  
stakk \_see\_ \*stinga\*.  
stallari \_sm.\_ marshall.  
standa \_sv.\_ 2, stand. \*st. upp\*, stand up, rise.  
starfa \_wv.\_ 3, work.  
st̄ fna \_wv.\_ 1, steer; take a course, go.  
steig \_see\_ \*st̄ «ga\*.  
steinn \_sm.\_ stone; jewel.  
stela \_sv.\_ 4, \_w. dat. of thing and acc. of pers.\_ steal, rob.  
st̄ ndr \_see\_ \*standa\*.  
st̄ rliga \_adv.\_ vigorously.  
st̄ rkr \_adj.\_ strong.  
steypa \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat. of thing\_, throw; pull off. \*steypask\*,  
throw oneself.  
st̄ «ga \_sv.\_ 6, advance, walk, go. \*st. upp\*, mount (horse).  
st̄ «gr \_sm.\_ path, way.  
stikill \_sm.\_ point.  
stillia (stilta) \_wv.\_ 1, arrange. \*st. til\*, arrange, dispose.  
stinga \_sv.\_ 3, pierce; 'st. st' «fnum at skipi,' run the prow  
against a ship's side.  
stirt \_adv.\_ harshly [\_neut. of\_ 'stir^r,' stiff].  
st̄ ^o \_see\_ \*standa\*.  
st̄ rri \_see\_ \*st̄ r\*.  
st̄ kkva \_sv.\_ 3, spring, rebound, start back.  
stolinn \_see\_ \*stela\*.  
st̄ rliga \_adv.\_ bigly, arrogantly.  
st̄ r-mannligr \_adj.\_ magnificent, aristocratic.  
st̄ r-m^ nni \_sn.\_ great men (collective), aristocracy.  
st̄ rr \_adj.\_ big, great. \*st̄ rum\* \_adv.\_ greatly.  
st̄ r-r^ ^r \_adj.\_ (great of plans), ambitious.  
st̄ r-skip \_sn.\_ big ship,  
st̄ r-virk i \_sn.\_ great deed.  
str̄ \_wv.\_ 1, strew, cover with straw.  
strauk \_see\_ \*str̄ «ka\*.  
str̄ ngr \_sm.\_ 2, string.  
str̄ «ka \_sv.\_ 7, stroke.  
stund \_sf.\_ period of time, time.

stutt \_adv.\_ shortly, abruptly [\_neut. of\_ 'stuttr' short].  
st̄þra \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ steer.  
st̄þri \_sn.\_ rudder.  
st̄þris-hnakki \_wm.\_ top piece of rudder.  
styrkr \_sm.\_ strength; help.  
s-« \_see\_ \*s~\*.  
su^r \_adv.\_ southward.  
su^r-ganga \_wf.\_ journey south (to Rome).  
sukku \_see\_ \*s\*kkva\*.  
sumar \_sn.\_ summer.  
sumr \_prn.\_ some.  
sund \_sn.\_ sound, channel.  
sv~ \_adv.\_ so, as; as soon as. 'ok sv~,' also.  
svaf \_see\_ \*sofa\*.  
svara \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. dat. of thing\_, answer.  
svardagi \_sm.\_ oath.  
sveinn \_sm.\_ boy.  
sveinn-stauli \_wm.\_ small boy.  
sveit \_sf.\_ troop.  
svelga \_sv.\_ 3, swallow, gulp.  
sver^o \_sn.\_ sword.  
sver^s-h`gg \_sn.\_ swordstroke.  
svipan \_sf.\_ jerk; moment.  
svipting \_sf.\_ pull, struggle.  
s̄þnask \_wv.\_ 1, seem [sj- n].  
syni \_see\_ \*sonr\*.  
systir \_sf.\_ 3, sister.

## T

taka \_wv.\_ 2, \_w. acc.\_ take, seize, take possession of; \_w.  
inf.\_ begin; \_w. dat.\_ receive (well, ill, etc.). \*takask\*,  
take place, begin. \*t. at\*, choose. \*t. til\*, engage in,  
try. \*t. upp\*, take to, choose.  
tala \_wf.\_ talk, speech.  
tala \_wv.\_ 3, speak, talk about, discuss.  
tali^r \_see\_ \*t̄ lja\*.  
t̄ lma \_wv.\_ 3, hinder.  
t̄ r \_sn.\_ tear.  
taumar \_smpl.\_ reins.  
t̄ kinn \_see\_ \*taka\*.  
t̄ lja \_wv.\_ 1b, count, recount; account, consider; relate, say  
[tala].  
t̄ ng^r \_sfpl.\_ relationship, connection by marriage.  
t̄ ngja \_wv.\_ 1, bind, fasten together.  
t̄ ngsł \_snpl.\_ cable.  
t̄ «^a \_wv.\_ 1, \_impers. w. acc.\_ desire.  
t̄ «^indi \_snpl.\_ tidings, news.  
t̄ «^r \_adj.\_ usual, happening--'hvat er t̄ «tt um ^?k?' what is the  
matter with you? \*t̄ «tt\* \_adv.\_ often, quickly--'sem t̄ «^ast,'  
as quickly as possible.  
tiginn \_adj.\_ of high rank.  
tigr \_sm.\_ --'fj- rir tigir,' forty.

til \_prp. w. gen.\_ to; till; for (of use)--'alt er t. v~ pna  
var,' everything that could be used as a missile; for (of  
object, intention)--'brj~ ta l~ gg til m~ rgjar,' break a leg to  
get at the marrow; with respect to--'til vista var eigi  
gott,' they were not well off for provisions.

til \_adv.\_ too (of excess).

til-v~«san \_sf.\_ direction, guidance.

t~«tt \_see\_ \*t~«^~r\*.

t~«vi \_wm.\_ god.

tjald \_sn.\_ tent.

tj~«gu-sk~ gg \_sn.\_ forked beard.

t~ ka \_see\_ \*taka\*.

t~ k \_see\_ \*taka\*.

t~«nn \_sf.\_ 3, tooth.

trani \_wm.\_ crane.

tr~ \_sn.\_ tree.

tro^°a \_sv.\_ tread.

trogr \_sn.\_ trough.

trös \_sn.\_ droppings, rubbish.

tr~«a \_wf.\_ faith--'^~at veit tr. m~«n at...,' by my faith.

tr~«a \_wv.\_ 2, \_w. dat. of pers.\_ believe, trust, rely on.

t~«n \_sn.\_ enclosure, dwelling.

tveir \_num.\_ two.

t~#na \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ lose.

typpa \_wv.\_ tie in a top-knot.

^

^% \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^% \_see\_ \*^%ggja\*.

^% \_adv.\_ then.

^%fr \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%k^~r \_see\_ \*^%kja\*.

^%kka \_wv.\_ 3, \_w. acc. of thing and dat. of pers.\_ thank;  
requite, reward.

^%ambar-sk~ lfir \_sm.\_ bowstring-shaker (?).

^%ann \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%annig \_adv.\_ thither; so [= ^%ann veg].

^%ar \_adv.\_ there; then; '^%af, \_etc.\_, thereof. '^%ar sem,'  
since, because. '^%ar til,' until.

^%arf \_see\_ \*^%rfa\*.

^%at \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%au \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%gar \_adv.\_ at once. '^%er,' as soon as.

^%ginn \_see\_ \*^%ggja\*.

^%gja \_wv.\_ 1b, be silent.

^%im \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%ir, ^%irra \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%kja \_wv.\_ 1b, roof.

^%kkja \_wv.\_ 1, notice. '^%kkjask\*, take pleasure in; accept.

^%r \_see\_ \*^%r\*.

^%ss \_see\_ \*s~\*.

^%ss \_adv. w. comp.\_ the, so much the.

^%éssi \_prn.\_ this.  
^%égja \_sv.\_ 5, receive.  
^%ík \_see\_ \*%ík\*.  
^%íng \_sn.\_ meeting, parliament.  
^%ínn \_see\_ \*%ínn\*.  
^%íl \_see\_ \*%íl\*.  
^%íl ^o \_sf.\_ nation, race.  
^%íl \_adv.\_ though, yet.  
^%íkk^o \_see\_ \*%íkkja\*.  
^%íkk \_sf.\_ thanks, gratitude [^%íkk].  
^%íla \_wv.\_ 2, endure, put up with.  
^%íra \_wv.\_ 2, dare.  
^%írf \_sf.\_ need.  
^%írrinn \_see\_ \*%írrinn\*.  
^%ítt \_adv.\_ though [= ^%ít].  
^%ítta \_see\_ \*%ítta\*.  
^%íaut \_see\_ \*%íaut\*.  
^%íifask \_wv.\_ 3, grope, feel.  
^%íeyta \_wv.\_ 1, make exertions, try.  
^%íq^i \_adj.\_ third.  
^%íq^ungr \_sm.\_ third.  
^%íq^r \_num.\_ three.  
^%íq^-ta \_sv.\_ 7, \_impers. w. acc. of pers.\_ come to an end, fail.  
^%íq^ugr \_adj.\_ mighty.  
^%íq^ \_prn.\_ thou.  
^%ímlungr \_sm.\_ thumb of glove.  
^%ínn-vangi \_wm.\_ temple (of head).  
^%ír^r \_sm.\_ diminution.  
^%írfa \_swv. often impers.\_ require, need.  
^%írr \_adj.\_ dry.  
^%írs \_sm.\_ giant.  
^%írrinn \_sv.\_ 3, diminish.  
^%íers \_adv.\_ across.  
^%ír^- \_see\_ \*%ír\*.  
^%ír^- \_adv.\_ therefore; \_w. compar.\_ the, so much the more.  
^%ír^-likr \_adj.\_ such.  
^%íkkja \_wv.\_ 1c, seen, be considered. '^%íkkir einum fyrir,'  
    there seems to be something in the way, one hesitates.  
    'myndi m~ r fyrir ^%ír^r,' I should be displeased. \*%íkkjask\*,  
    think.  
^%íkkir \_adj.\_ thick, close.  
^%ínnna \_wv.\_ 1, make thin. \*%ínnask\* get thin.  
^%írstr \_adj.\_ (\_ptc.\_) thirsty.

## U

^%í-fra \_wf.\_ impassable place; fix, difficulty.  
^%í-fri^r \_sm.\_ hostility, war.  
^%í-grynni \_sn.\_ countless number [grunnr, 'bottom'].  
^%í-happ \_sn.\_ misfortune.  
^%í-hreinn \_adj.\_ impure.  
um \_prp. w. acc.\_ around, about, over; \_of time\_ in, at; \_of  
    superiority\_ beyond; concerning, about.

um-r<sup>~</sup> ^° \_sn.\_ advice, help.  
um-sj<sup>~</sup> \_sf.\_ care.  
una \_wv.\_ 1, \_w. dat.\_ be contented--'u. illa,' be discontented.  
undan \_prp. w. dat.\_, \_adv.\_ away (from).  
undarliga \_adv.\_ strangely.  
undarligr \_adj.\_ strange.  
undir \_prp. w. acc. and dat.\_ under.  
undr \_sn.\_ wonder.  
ungr \_adj.\_ young.  
unninn \_see\_ \*vinna\*.  
unz \_adv.\_ until.  
upp \_adv.\_ up.  
upp-ganga \_wf.\_ boarding (ship).  
upp-haf \_sn.\_ beginning [h<sup>~</sup> fja].  
upp-himinn \_sm.\_ high heaven.  
uppi \_adv.\_ up; at an end.  
ur<sup>~</sup>u \_see\_ \*ver<sup>~</sup>a\*.  
-«t \_adv.\_ out. \_comp.\_ \*utar\*, outer, outwards, farther away.  
utan \_adv.\_ outside; outwards.  
utan-f<sup>~</sup> r<sup>~</sup> \_sf.\_ journey abroad.  
utar \_see\_ \*-«t\*.  
-«ti \_adv.\_ outside, out on the sea.  
-«t-lausn \_sf.\_ ransom.  
-«-vinr \_sm.\_ enemy.

## V

v<sup>~</sup>fg<sup>~</sup> \_sf.\_ forbearance.  
v<sup>~</sup>fnn \_adj.\_ likely, to be expected.  
v<sup>~</sup>fri \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
v<sup>~</sup>ftr \_neut.\_ nothing.  
vaka \_wv.\_ 3, be awake, wake up.  
vakna \_wv.\_ 3, awake.  
vald \_sn.\_ power, control.  
val-kyrja \_sf.\_ chooser of the slain, war-goddess [kj<sup>~</sup> sa].  
valr \_sm.\_ corpses on the battle-field.  
v<sup>~</sup>n, \_sf.\_ hope, expectation, probability.  
vandr<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>a-sk<sup>~</sup> ld \_sn.\_ the 'awkward' poet, the poet who is  
difficult to deal with.  
vandr<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>q \_snpl.\_ difficulty.  
vangi \_wm.\_ cheek.  
vanr \_adj.\_ accustomed.  
v<sup>~</sup>pn \_sn.\_ weapon.  
v<sup>~</sup>pna-bur<sup>~</sup> \_sm.\_ bearing weapons, shower of missiles.  
v<sup>~</sup>pn-lauss \_adj.\_ without weapons.  
var \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
v<sup>~</sup>r \_sn.\_ spring.  
v<sup>~</sup>r \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
vara \_wv.\_ 2, \_impers. w. acc. of pers.\_--'mik var<sup>~</sup>i,' I  
expected.  
var<sup>~</sup> \_see\_ \*ver<sup>~</sup>a\*.  
var<sup>~</sup>i \_see\_ \*v<sup>~</sup>rja\*.  
vargr \_sm.\_ wolf.

vari^r \_see\_ \*v~ rja\*.  
varla \_adv.\_ scarcely.  
varna^r \_sm.\_ goods, merchandise.  
v~ ru \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
vatn \_sn.\_ water.  
vaxa \_sv.\_ 2, grow; increase.  
ve^r \_sn.\_ weather.  
vegr \_sm.\_ road; way, manner; direction, side; \_in composition\_,  
region, tract, land.  
veik \_see\_ \*vikja\*.  
veit \_see\_ \*vita\*.  
veita \_wv.\_ 1, give, grant; make (resistance, etc.).  
v~ kja \_wv.\_ 1b, wake [vaka].  
v~ l \_sf.\_ artifice, cunning.  
v~ lja \_wv.\_ 1b, choose.  
v~ ndi \_see\_ \*v~ «ndr\*.  
v~ r \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
vera \_sv.\_ exist; remain, stay, happen; be. 'hvat l~ tum haf^q'  
verit,' what had caused the noise. \*v. at\*, be occupied  
with.  
ver^o \_sn.\_ worth, value; price.  
ver^a \_sv.\_ 3, happen; happen to come. 'v. fyrir einum,' come  
in one's way, appear before one; become; come into being, be;  
'v. til eins,' be ready for, undertake; \_w. infin.\_ be  
obliged, must. 'n~« er ~ or^qit mikit fyrir m~ r,' now I have  
come into a great perplexity, difficulty. \*v. at\*, happen.  
ver^r \_adj.\_ worth; important.  
ver-gjarn \_adj.\_ desirous of a husband, loose.  
verit \_see\_ \*vera\*.  
vert \_see\_ \*ver^r\*.  
v~ rja \_wv.\_ 1b, defend--'v. baki,' defend with the back, turn  
one's back on.  
v~ rja \_wv.\_ 1b, dress; lay out money, invest.  
verk \_sn.\_ work, job.  
verr \_sm.\_ man; husband.  
v~ rr \_adv. comp.\_ worse. \_superl.\_ \*v~ rst\*, worst.  
ver~ «ld \_sf.\_ world.  
vestan \_adv.\_ from the west. 'v. fyrir' \_w. gen. or acc.\_, west  
of.  
vestr \_adv.\_ westwards.  
vetr \_sm.\_ winter; year.  
v~ x \_see\_ \*vaxa\*.  
v~ xti \_see\_ \*v~ «xtr\*.  
vi^o \_prp. w. acc.\_ by, near; towards (of place and time); with  
(of various relations). \_w. dat.\_ towards, at (laugh at,  
etc.); in exchange for, for.  
v~ «^a \_adv.\_ widely, far and wide, on many sides.  
vi^ar-teinungr \_sm.\_ tree-shoot, plant.  
vi^o-brag^o \_sn.\_ push.  
vi^r \_sm.\_ 3, tree.  
v~ «^r \_adj.\_ wide, broad.  
vi^o-skipti \_snpl.\_ dealings.  
vi^o-taka \_wf.\_ reception; resistance.

v~«gja \_wv.\_ 1, consecrate, hallow.  
v~«gr \_adj.\_ warlike, able-bodied.  
v~«king \_sf.\_ piracy, piratical expedition.  
v~«kingr \_sm.\_ pirate.  
v~«kja \_sv.\_ 6, turn, move, go.  
vilja \_swv.\_ will.  
villi-eldr \_sm.\_ wildfire, conflagration.  
vin~ tta \_wf.\_ friendship.  
vin~ ttu-m~ l \_snpl.\_ assurances of friendship.  
vinna \_sv.\_ 3, do, perform; win, conquer. \*vinnask til\*,  
    suffice.  
vinr \_sm.\_ 2, friend.  
vir~ing \_sf.\_ honour [ver~r].  
v~«sa \_wv.\_ 2, \_w. dat.\_ show, guide.  
v~«ss \_adj.\_ wise; certain.  
vissa \_see\_ \*vita\*.  
vist \_sf.\_ 2, board and lodging; provisions.  
vit \_see\_ \*ek\*.  
vita \_swv.\_ know; be turned in a certain direction. \*v. fram\*,  
    see into futurity.  
v~«ti \_sn.\_ punishment, penalty.  
v~«tis-horn \_sn.\_ penalty-horn (whose contents were drunk as a  
    punishment).  
vitkask \_wv.\_ 3, come to one's senses.  
vitr (-ran) \_adj.\_ wise.  
v' «llr \_sm.\_ 3, plain, field.  
v' «ndr \_sm.\_ 3, twig, rod.  
v' «rn \_sf.\_ defence, resistance.  
v' «xtr \_sm.\_ 3, growth, stature.  
vrei~r = rei~r.

## Y

y~r \_see\_ \*^ʒák\*.  
yfir \_prp. w. acc. and dat.\_ over [ofan].  
"‡miss \_adj.\_ various, different.  
ymr \_sm.\_ rumbling noise.  
ytri \_adj. comp.\_ outer. \_superl.\_ \*yztr\*, outside(st) [-«t].

## PROPER NAMES

~ ki \_sm.\_  
~ sa-~rr \_sm.\_ (divine) Thor.  
~ str~^r \_sf.\_  
Au~un \_sm.\_

Baldr (-rs) \_sm.\_  
Bar~i \_wm.\_ 'the Ram' (name of a ship).  
Bil-sk~rnir \_sm.\_  
Br~singa-m~n \_sn.\_ Freyja's necklace.  
Burizleifr \_sm.\_

D~ ins-leif \_sf.\_ relic of D~ inn ['leif,' leaving, heritage].

Dana-konungr \_sm.\_ king of the Danes.

Danir \_smpl.\_ the Danes.

Dan-m' «rk \_sf.\_ 3, Denmark.

Draupnir \_sm.\_

Einarr \_sm.\_

Eindri^qí \_wm.\_

Eir~«kr \_sm.\_

Erlingr \_sm.\_

F~ n-salr \_sm.\_ 2.

Finnr \_sm.\_

Finskr \_adj.\_ Finnish.

Freyja \_wf.\_

Freyr \_sm.\_

Frigg \_sf.\_ wife of Odin.

Fulla \_wf.\_ Frigg's handmaid.

Geira \_wf.\_

Gimsar \_fpl.\_

Gjallar-br~« \_sf.\_ the bridge over the river Gj~«ll.

Gj~«ll \_sf.\_ 'the Resounder,' the river of Hell.

Gr~ n-land \_sn.\_ Greenland.

Gullin-bursti \_wm.\_ 'Golden-bristle.'

Gull-toppr \_sm.\_ 'Gold-top.'

H~ -ey \_sf.\_ 'High-island.'

H~ kon \_sm.\_

Hall-fre^r \_sm.\_

Haraldr \_sm.\_

H~ ^inn \_sm.\_

Heim-dallr \_sm.\_

H~ I \_sf.\_ the goddess of the infernal regions.

H~ r-m~ ^r \_sm.\_

Hildr \_sf.\_ ['hildr,' war].

Hja^ninga-v~«g \_sn.\_ battle of the Hja^nings.

Hjarrandi \_wm.\_

Hi~ ri^qí \_wm.\_ the Thunderer, Thor.

H~ «gni \_wm.\_

Hring-horni \_wm.\_ 'Ring-prowed.'

Hyrningr \_sm.\_

Hyrrokin \_sf.\_

H~ «^r \_sm.\_

~"s-land \_sn.\_ Iceland.

~"sland-f~ r~« \_sf.\_ journey to Iceland.

~"sl~ nzkr \_adj.\_ Icelandic.

J~ ms-borg \_sf.\_

J~ ms-v~«kingar \_smpl.\_ the pirates of J~ msborg.

Kol-bj<sup>·</sup> «rn \_sm.\_

Laufey \_sf.\_

Litr \_sm.\_

Loki \_wm.\_

M<sup>-</sup> ^o-gu^r \_sf.\_

M<sup>-</sup> ri \_wf.\_

Nanna \_wf.\_

Nepr \_sm.\_

Njar^oar \_see\_ \*Nj<sup>·</sup> «r^r\*.

Nj<sup>·</sup> «r^r \_sm.\_

N<sup>-</sup> a-t<sup>-</sup>«n \_snpl.\_

Noregr \_sm.\_ Norway [= nor^o-vegr].

^ku-^%rr \_sm.\_ Thor (the driver) [aka].

^ l<sup>~</sup> fr \_sm.\_

^ ^inn \_sm.\_ Odin.

Orkn-eyjar \_sfpl.\_ Orkneys.

R<sup>-</sup> ma-borg \_sf.\_ Rome.

R<sup>-</sup> «m-f<sup>~</sup> rli \_wm.\_ pilgrim to Rome [fara].

R<sup>'</sup> «skva \_wf.\_

Sax-land \_sn.\_ Saxony, Germany.

Sif \_sf.\_

Sigr^oar \_sf.\_

Sig-valdi \_wm.\_

Skj<sup>~</sup> lgr \_sm.\_

Skr^omir \_sm.\_

Sleipnir \_sm.\_

Sl<sup>~</sup> «rug-tanni \_wm.\_ [t<sup>'</sup> «nn].

S<sup>-</sup> nskr \_adj.\_ Swedish.

Sveinn \_sm.\_

Sv<sup>~</sup> «a-konungr \_sm.\_ king of Sweden.

Sv<sup>~</sup> «ar \_smpl.\_ Swedes.

Sv<sup>~</sup> «a-v<sup>~</sup> ldi \_sn.\_ Sweden [vald].

Sv<sup>~</sup> «-^%r ^o \_sf.\_ Sweden.

Sv<sup>'</sup> «l<sup>~</sup>r (-rar) \_sf.\_ island of Svolder, near R<sup>~</sup>gen.

Tann-gnj<sup>~</sup> str \_sm.\_ [t<sup>'</sup> «nn].

Tann-grisnir \_sm.\_ [t<sup>'</sup> «nn].

Tryggi<sup>·</sup> \_wm.\_ 'Trusty.'

^ j<sup>~</sup> lfi \_wm.\_

^ - rir \_sm.\_

^ or-k<sup>~</sup> ll \_sm.\_

^ - rr \_sm.\_ Thor.

^ or-steinn \_sm.\_

^ r<sup>-</sup> «^o-vangar \_smpl.\_ 'plains of strength.'

^ rymyr \_sm.\_

^ 'kk \_sf.\_

~"lfr \_sm.\_  
~"tgar^a-loki \_wm.\_  
~"t-gar^r \_sm.\_ \*~"t-gar^ar\* \_pl.\_ 'outer enclosure,' world of  
the giants.

Vanir \_smpl.\_ race of Gods.  
V~ r \_sf.\_ goddess of betrothal and marriage.  
Vest-firzkr \_adj.\_ of the west firths (in Iceland).  
V~k \_sf.\_ 'the Bay,' the Skagerak and the Christiania fjord.  
Vinda-sn~ kkja \_wf.\_ Wendish ship.  
Vind-land \_sn.\_ Wendland.  
Vindr \_smpl.\_ the Wends.  
Ving-^%rr \_sm.\_ name of Thor.

THE END.

End of the Project Gutenberg EBook of An Icelandic Primer, by Henry Sweet

\*\*\* END OF THE PROJECT GUTENBERG EBOOK AN ICELANDIC PRIMER \*\*\*

This file should be named clprm10u.txt or clprm10u.zip  
Corrected EDITIONS of our eBooks get a new NUMBER, clprm11u.txt  
VERSIONS based on separate sources get new LETTER, clprm10au.txt

Image files scanned in by Sean Crist <kurisuto@unagi.cis.upenn.edu>  
[http://www.ling.upenn.edu/~kurisuto/germanic/oi\\_sweet\\_about.html](http://www.ling.upenn.edu/~kurisuto/germanic/oi_sweet_about.html)

OCRed and reformatted for Project Gutenberg by Ben Crowder  
<crowderb@blankslate.net>  
<http://www.blankslate.net/lang/etexts.php>

Project Gutenberg eBooks are often created from several printed editions, all of which are confirmed as Public Domain in the US unless a copyright notice is included. Thus, we usually do not keep eBooks in compliance with any particular paper edition.

We are now trying to release all our eBooks one year in advance of the official release dates, leaving time for better editing. Please be encouraged to tell us about any error or corrections, even years after the official publication date.

Please note neither this listing nor its contents are final til midnight of the last day of the month of any such announcement. The official release date of all Project Gutenberg eBooks is at Midnight, Central Time, of the last day of the stated month. A preliminary version may often be posted for suggestion, comment and editing by those who wish to do so.

Most people start at our Web sites at:

<http://gutenberg.net> or

<http://promo.net/pg>

These Web sites include award-winning information about Project Gutenberg, including how to donate, how to help produce our new eBooks, and how to subscribe to our email newsletter (free!).

Those of you who want to download any eBook before announcement can get to them as follows, and just download by date. This is also a good way to get them instantly upon announcement, as the indexes our cataloguers produce obviously take a while after an announcement goes out in the Project Gutenberg Newsletter.

<http://www.ibiblio.org/gutenberg/etext03> or

<ftp://ftp.ibiblio.org/pub/docs/books/gutenberg/etext03>

Or /etext02, 01, 00, 99, 98, 97, 96, 95, 94, 93, 92, 92, 91 or 90

Just search by the first five letters of the filename you want, as it appears in our Newsletters.

#### Information about Project Gutenberg (one page)

We produce about two million dollars for each hour we work. The time it takes us, a rather conservative estimate, is fifty hours to get any eBook selected, entered, proofread, edited, copyright searched and analyzed, the copyright letters written, etc. Our projected audience is one hundred million readers. If the value per text is nominally estimated at one dollar then we produce \$2 million dollars per hour in 2002 as we release over 100 new text files per month: 1240 more eBooks in 2001 for a total of 4000+ We are already on our way to trying for 2000 more eBooks in 2002 If they reach just 1-2% of the world's population then the total will reach over half a trillion eBooks given away by year's end.

The Goal of Project Gutenberg is to Give Away 1 Trillion eBooks! This is ten thousand titles each to one hundred million readers, which is only about 4% of the present number of computer users.

Here is the briefest record of our progress (\* means estimated):

eBooks Year Month

1 1971 July

10 1991 January

100 1994 January

1000 1997 August

1500 1998 October

2000 1999 December

2500 2000 December  
3000 2001 November  
4000 2001 October/November  
6000 2002 December\*  
9000 2003 November\*  
10000 2004 January\*

The Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation has been created to secure a future for Project Gutenberg into the next millennium.

We need your donations more than ever!

As of February, 2002, contributions are being solicited from people and organizations in: Alabama, Alaska, Arkansas, Connecticut, Delaware, District of Columbia, Florida, Georgia, Hawaii, Illinois, Indiana, Iowa, Kansas, Kentucky, Louisiana, Maine, Massachusetts, Michigan, Mississippi, Missouri, Montana, Nebraska, Nevada, New Hampshire, New Jersey, New Mexico, New York, North Carolina, Ohio, Oklahoma, Oregon, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, South Carolina, South Dakota, Tennessee, Texas, Utah, Vermont, Virginia, Washington, West Virginia, Wisconsin, and Wyoming.

We have filed in all 50 states now, but these are the only ones that have responded.

As the requirements for other states are met, additions to this list will be made and fund raising will begin in the additional states. Please feel free to ask to check the status of your state.

In answer to various questions we have received on this:

We are constantly working on finishing the paperwork to legally request donations in all 50 states. If your state is not listed and you would like to know if we have added it since the list you have, just ask.

While we cannot solicit donations from people in states where we are not yet registered, we know of no prohibition against accepting donations from donors in these states who approach us with an offer to donate.

International donations are accepted, but we don't know ANYTHING about how to make them tax-deductible, or even if they CAN be made deductible, and don't have the staff to handle it even if there are ways.

Donations by check or money order may be sent to:

Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation  
PMB 113  
1739 University Ave.  
Oxford, MS 38655-4109

Contact us if you want to arrange for a wire transfer or payment method other than by check or money order.

The Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation has been approved by the US Internal Revenue Service as a 501(c)(3) organization with EIN [Employee Identification Number] 64-622154. Donations are tax-deductible to the maximum extent permitted by law. As fund-raising requirements for other states are met, additions to this list will be made and fund-raising will begin in the additional states.

We need your donations more than ever!

You can get up to date donation information online at:

<http://www.gutenberg.net/donation.html>

\*\*\*

If you can't reach Project Gutenberg,  
you can always email directly to:

Michael S. Hart <hart@pobox.com>

Prof. Hart will answer or forward your message.

We would prefer to send you information by email.

\*\*The Legal Small Print\*\*

(Three Pages)

\*\*\*START\*\*THE SMALL PRINT!\*\*FOR PUBLIC DOMAIN EBOOKS\*\*START\*\*\*

Why is this "Small Print!" statement here? You know: lawyers. They tell us you might sue us if there is something wrong with your copy of this eBook, even if you got it for free from someone other than us, and even if what's wrong is not our fault. So, among other things, this "Small Print!" statement disclaims most of our liability to you. It also tells you how you may distribute copies of this eBook if you want to.

\*BEFORE!\* YOU USE OR READ THIS EBOOK

By using or reading any part of this PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm eBook, you indicate that you understand, agree to and accept this "Small Print!" statement. If you do not, you can receive a refund of the money (if any) you paid for this eBook by sending a request within 30 days of receiving it to the person you got it from. If you received this eBook on a physical medium (such as a disk), you must return it with your request.

## ABOUT PROJECT GUTENBERG-TM EBOOKS

This PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm eBook, like most PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm eBooks, is a "public domain" work distributed by Professor Michael S. Hart through the Project Gutenberg Association (the "Project"). Among other things, this means that no one owns a United States copyright on or for this work, so the Project (and you!) can copy and distribute it in the United States without permission and without paying copyright royalties. Special rules, set forth below, apply if you wish to copy and distribute this eBook under the "PROJECT GUTENBERG" trademark.

Please do not use the "PROJECT GUTENBERG" trademark to market any commercial products without permission.

To create these eBooks, the Project expends considerable efforts to identify, transcribe and proofread public domain works. Despite these efforts, the Project's eBooks and any medium they may be on may contain "Defects". Among other things, Defects may take the form of incomplete, inaccurate or corrupt data, transcription errors, a copyright or other intellectual property infringement, a defective or damaged disk or other eBook medium, a computer virus, or computer codes that damage or cannot be read by your equipment.

## LIMITED WARRANTY; DISCLAIMER OF DAMAGES

But for the "Right of Replacement or Refund" described below, [1] Michael Hart and the Foundation (and any other party you may receive this eBook from as a PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm eBook) disclaims all liability to you for damages, costs and expenses, including legal fees, and [2] YOU HAVE NO REMEDIES FOR NEGLIGENCE OR UNDER STRICT LIABILITY, OR FOR BREACH OF WARRANTY OR CONTRACT, INCLUDING BUT NOT LIMITED TO INDIRECT, CONSEQUENTIAL, PUNITIVE OR INCIDENTAL DAMAGES, EVEN IF YOU GIVE NOTICE OF THE POSSIBILITY OF SUCH DAMAGES.

If you discover a Defect in this eBook within 90 days of receiving it, you can receive a refund of the money (if any) you paid for it by sending an explanatory note within that time to the person you received it from. If you received it on a physical medium, you must return it with your note, and such person may choose to alternatively give you a replacement copy. If you received it electronically, such person may choose to alternatively give you a second opportunity to receive it electronically.

THIS EBOOK IS OTHERWISE PROVIDED TO YOU "AS-IS". NO OTHER WARRANTIES OF ANY KIND, EXPRESS OR IMPLIED, ARE MADE TO YOU AS TO THE EBOOK OR ANY MEDIUM IT MAY BE ON, INCLUDING BUT NOT LIMITED TO WARRANTIES OF MERCHANTABILITY OR FITNESS FOR A PARTICULAR PURPOSE.

Some states do not allow disclaimers of implied warranties or the exclusion or limitation of consequential damages, so the

above disclaimers and exclusions may not apply to you, and you may have other legal rights.

#### INDEMNITY

You will indemnify and hold Michael Hart, the Foundation, and its trustees and agents, and any volunteers associated with the production and distribution of Project Gutenberg-tm texts harmless, from all liability, cost and expense, including legal fees, that arise directly or indirectly from any of the following that you do or cause: [1] distribution of this eBook, [2] alteration, modification, or addition to the eBook, or [3] any Defect.

#### DISTRIBUTION UNDER "PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm"

You may distribute copies of this eBook electronically, or by disk, book or any other medium if you either delete this "Small Print!" and all other references to Project Gutenberg, or:

[1] Only give exact copies of it. Among other things, this requires that you do not remove, alter or modify the eBook or this "small print!" statement. You may however, if you wish, distribute this eBook in machine readable binary, compressed, mark-up, or proprietary form, including any form resulting from conversion by word processing or hypertext software, but only so long as \*EITHER\*:

[\*] The eBook, when displayed, is clearly readable, and does \*not\* contain characters other than those intended by the author of the work, although tilde (~), asterisk (\*) and underline (\_) characters may be used to convey punctuation intended by the author, and additional characters may be used to indicate hypertext links; OR

[\*] The eBook may be readily converted by the reader at no expense into plain ASCII, EBCDIC or equivalent form by the program that displays the eBook (as is the case, for instance, with most word processors); OR

[\*] You provide, or agree to also provide on request at no additional cost, fee or expense, a copy of the eBook in its original plain ASCII form (or in EBCDIC or other equivalent proprietary form).

[2] Honor the eBook refund and replacement provisions of this "Small Print!" statement.

[3] Pay a trademark license fee to the Foundation of 20% of the gross profits you derive calculated using the method you already use to calculate your applicable taxes. If you

don't derive profits, no royalty is due. Royalties are payable to "Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation" the 60 days following each date you prepare (or were legally required to prepare) your annual (or equivalent periodic) tax return. Please contact us beforehand to let us know your plans and to work out the details.

#### WHAT IF YOU \*WANT\* TO SEND MONEY EVEN IF YOU DON'T HAVE TO?

Project Gutenberg is dedicated to increasing the number of public domain and licensed works that can be freely distributed in machine readable form.

The Project gratefully accepts contributions of money, time, public domain materials, or royalty free copyright licenses. Money should be paid to the:  
"Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation."

If you are interested in contributing scanning equipment or software or other items, please contact Michael Hart at:  
hart@pobox.com

[Portions of this eBook's header and trailer may be reprinted only when distributed free of all fees. Copyright (C) 2001, 2002 by Michael S. Hart. Project Gutenberg is a TradeMark and may not be used in any sales of Project Gutenberg eBooks or other materials be they hardware or software or any other related product without express permission.]

\*END THE SMALL PRINT! FOR PUBLIC DOMAIN EBOOKS\*Ver.02/11/02\*END\*

BOOKS\*Ver.02/11/02\*END\*

t, a defective or damaged disk or other eBook medium, a computer virus, or computer codes that damage or cannot be read by your equipment.

#### LIMITED WARRANTY; DISCLAIMER OF DAMAGES

But for the "Right of Replacement or Refund" described below,

[1] Michael Hart and the Foundation (and any other party you may receive this eBook from as a PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm eBook) disclaims all liability to you for damages, costs and expenses, including legal fees, and [2] YOU HAVE NO REMEDIES FOR NEGLIGENCE OR

UNDER STRICT LIABILITY, OR FOR BREACH OF WARRANTY OR CONTRACT,  
INCLUDING BUT NOT LIMITED TO INDIRECT, CONSEQUENTIAL, PUNITIVE  
OR INCIDENTAL DAMAGES, EVEN IF YOU GIVE NOTICE OF THE  
POSSIBILITY OF SUCH DAMAGES.

If you discover a Defect in this eBook within 90 days of receiving it, you can receive a refund of the money (if any) you paid for it by sending an explanatory note within that time to the person you received it from. If you received it on a physical medium, you must return it with your note, and such person may choose to alternatively give you a replacement copy. If you received it electronically, such person may choose to alternatively give you a second opportunity to receive it electronically.

THIS EBOOK IS OTHERWISE PROVIDED TO YOU "AS-IS". NO OTHER WARRANTIES OF ANY KIND, EXPRESS OR IMPLIED, ARE MADE TO YOU AS TO THE EBOOK OR ANY MEDIUM IT MAY BE ON, INCLUDING BUT NOT LIMITED TO WARRANTIES OF MERCHANTABILITY OR FITNESS FOR A PARTICULAR PURPOSE.

Some states do not allow disclaimers of implied warranties or the exclusion or limitation of consequential damages, so the above disclaimers and exclusions may not apply to you, and you may have other legal rights.

## INDEMNITY

You will indemnify and hold Michael Hart, the Foundation, and its trustees and agents, and any volunteers associated with the production and distribution of Project Gutenberg-tm texts harmless, from all liability, cost and expense, including legal fees, that arise directly or indirectly from any of the following that you do or cause: [1] distribution of this eBook, [2] alteration, modification, or addition to the eBook, or [3] any Defect.

## DISTRIBUTION UNDER "PROJECT GUTENBERG-tm"

You may distribute copies of this eBook electronically, or by disk, book or any other medium if you either delete this "Small Print!" and all other references to Project Gutenberg, or:

[1] Only give exact copies of it. Among other things, this requires that you do not remove, alter or modify the eBook or this "small print!" statement. You may however, if you wish, distribute this eBook in machine readable binary, compressed, mark-up, or proprietary form, including any form resulting from conversion by word processing or hypertext software, but only so long as

\*EITHER\*:

[\*] The eBook, when displayed, is clearly readable, and does \*not\* contain characters other than those

intended by the author of the work, although tilde (~), asterisk (\*) and underline (\_) characters may be used to convey punctuation intended by the author, and additional characters may be used to indicate hypertext links; OR

[\*] The eBook may be readily converted by the reader at no expense into plain ASCII, EBCDIC or equivalent form by the program that displays the eBook (as is the case, for instance, with most word processors);

OR

[\*] You provide, or agree to also provide on request at no additional cost, fee or expense, a copy of the eBook in its original plain ASCII form (or in EBCDIC or other equivalent proprietary form).

[2] Honor the eBook refund and replacement provisions of this "Small Print!" statement.

[3] Pay a trademark license fee to the Foundation of 20% of the gross profits you derive calculated using the method you already use to calculate your applicable taxes. If you don't derive profits, no royalty is due. Royalties are payable to "Project Gutenberg Literary Archive Foundation" the 60 days following each date you prepare (or were

legally required to prepare) your annua